# Washington University in St. Louis Washington University Open Scholarship

All Theses and Dissertations (ETDs)

January 2010

# **Genetic Influences on Preterm Birth**

Jevon Plunkett Washington University in St. Louis

Follow this and additional works at: https://openscholarship.wustl.edu/etd

#### **Recommended Citation**

Plunkett, Jevon, "Genetic Influences on Preterm Birth" (2010). *All Theses and Dissertations (ETDs)*. 277. https://openscholarship.wustl.edu/etd/277

This Dissertation is brought to you for free and open access by Washington University Open Scholarship. It has been accepted for inclusion in All Theses and Dissertations (ETDs) by an authorized administrator of Washington University Open Scholarship. For more information, please contact digital@wumail.wustl.edu.

Washington University

Division of Biology and Biomedical Sciences

Human and Statistical Genetics

Dissertation Examination Committee Louis Muglia (chairperson) Alison Goate (co-chairperson) Ingrid Borecki James Cheverud Justin Fay John Rice Nancy Saccone

# GENETIC INFLUENCES ON PRETERM BIRTH

by Jevon Anastasia Plunkett

A dissertation presented to the Graduate School of Arts and Sciences of Washington University in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy

August 2010

Saint Louis, Missouri

# ABSTRACT OF THE DISSERTATION

Genetic Influences on Preterm Birth

by

Jevon Anastasia Plunkett

Doctor of Philosophy in Biology and Biomedical Sciences (Human and Statistical

Genetics)

Washington University in St. Louis, 2010

Professor Louis Muglia, Chairperson Professor Alison Goate, Co-chairperson

Preterm birth (PTB) is a leading cause of mortality and disease burden globally; however, determinants of human parturition remain largely uncharacterized, making prediction and prevention of difficult. Genetic studies are one way in which we can attempt to better understand this disorder.

We first sought to develop a model for the genetic influences on PTB to facilitate gene discovery. Study of standard measures of familial aggregation, the sibling risk ratio and the sibling-sibling odds ratio, and segregation analyses of gestational age, a quantitative proxy for preterm birth, lend support to a genetic component contributing to birth timing, since preterm deliveries cluster in families and models in which environmental factors alone contribute to gestational age are strongly rejected. Analyses of gestational age attributed to the infant support a model in which mother's genome and/or maternally-inherited genes acting in the fetus are largely responsible for birth timing.

We also aimed to discover specific genes associated with PTB by screening genes selected based on an evolutionary-motivated filter, rather than known parturition physiology. Because humans are born developmentally less mature than other mammals, birth timing mechanisms may differ between humans and model organisms that have been typically studied; as a result, we screened 150 genes, selected because of their rapid evolution along the human lineage. A screen of over 8000 SNPs in 165 Finnish preterm and 163 control mothers identified an enrichment of variants in FSHR associated with PTB and prompted further study of the gene. Additionally, *PLA2G4C*, identified as the gene with the most statistically significant evidence for rapid evolution that was also included in a list of preterm birth candidate genes, was examined further. Three SNPs in *PLA2G4C* and one SNP in *FSHR* were statistically significant across populations after multiple testing corrections. Additional work to identify variants in these genes with functional effects was also initiated, including comparisons of prostaglandin metabolite levels among genotype classes for significantly associated SNPs in *PLA2G4C* and sequencing of FSHR to identify functional coding variants. Together, these experiments better characterize the nature of genetic influences on PTB and support the role of *PLA2G4C* and *FSHR* in PTB.

iii

#### Acknowledgements

This work was supported in part by grants from the Children's Discovery Institute at Washington University School of Medicine and St. Louis Children's Hospital and from the March of Dimes awarded to Dr. Lou Muglia. This research was also supported by T32 GM081739 from the National Institute of General Medical Science and the Mr. and Mrs. Spencer T. Olin Fellowship for Women in Graduate Study at Washington University in St. Louis awarded to Jevon Plunkett.

This work would not have been possible without the generous participation of families and study recruitment by various clinicians and support staff in both the United States and Finland, with particular gratitude to Drs. Bimal Chaudhari, Emily DeFranco, Zach Kistka, and Tammy Shen at Washington University; Kari Teramo and colleagues at University of Helsinki; and Mikko Hallman and colleagues at University of Oulu. I would like to thank our collaborators at the following institutions for their willingness to share resources: Drs. Ram Menon and colleagues at Emory University; Jeff Murray and colleagues at University of Iowa, and Errol Norwitz and colleagues at Yale University. I would also like to express gratitude to Microarray Core Facility at Washington University and Cara Sutcliffe and Rachel Wiseman of the DNA Resources Core at Vanderbilt University for assistance with genotyping. I also thank Dr. Mary Feitosa for her assistance with the segregation analysis and Drs. Olivier Boutaud and John Oates for their collaboration on the prostaglandin metabolite analysis.

I would like to express my gratitude to the following individuals for their mentorship: Dr. Lou Muglia for acting as my thesis mentor; Dr. Ingrid Borecki for acting my thesis co-mentor; and Drs. James Cheverud, Justin Fay, Alison Goate, John Rice and Nancy Saccone for serving on my thesis advisory committee. I would also like to acknowledge the informal mentorship of Drs. Tom Morgan, Tracy McGregor and David Stamillo. Each of these professors contributed important insights to this work and facilitated my development as a scientist and academic.

I also am thankful for interactions with my colleagues at Washington University and Vanderbilt University. I thank the present and former members of the Muglia lab and Morgan lab for their friendship and collaboration, with particular gratitude to Sherri Vogt, Donte Smith and Drs. Beth Kozel and Guilherme Orabona, for their assistance with experiments related to this work. I would also like to acknowledge the members of the Washington University Human and Statistical Genetics (HSG) program, with particular gratitude to directors Drs. Anne Bowcock and D. C. Rao for their vision for the program; Dr. Mike Lovett for his dedication to recruitment and to educating first year students; coordinators Dana Sterbenz and Kristina Hedtkamp for facilitating practical aspects of the program and their genuine care for HSG students; and my HSG classmates. I am grateful for interactions with members of the Center for Human Genetics Research at Vanderbilt University, with particular gratitude to Scott Williams and the students of the Vanderbilt University Human Genetics graduate program.

# **Dedication**

To my sister, Jamie Plunkett, my first, and very best, friend.

# Table of Contents

| Abstract  | ii  |
|---|-----|
| Acknowledgements                                | ix  |
| Dedication                                      | Х   |
| Table of Contents                               | xi  |
| List of Tables                                  | xiv |
| List of Figures                                 | XV  |
| Chapter 1: Introduction                         | 1   |
| Clinical aspects of preterm birth (PTB)         | 1   |
| Motivation for studying genetics                | 2   |
| Evidence for genetic influences on birth timing | 3   |
| Complexity of genetic effects on birth timing   | 7   |
| Identifying specific genes associated with PTB  | 8   |
| Objectives of dissertation                      | 9   |

Chapter 2: Increased risk to siblings of preterm infants suggests genetic factors may

| influence PTB        | 18 |
|----------------------|----|
| Abstract             | 18 |
| Introduction         | 19 |
| Results              | 22 |
| Discussion           | 25 |
| Material and Methods | 30 |

Chapter 3: Patterns of inheritance in familial PTB suggest PTB is complex genetic disorder 37

| Abstract  | 37          |
|---|-------------|
| Introduction  | 38          |
| Results   | 39          |
| Modeling of gestational age attributed to the infant                  | 39          |
| Modeling of gestational age attributed to the mother                  | 40          |
| Heterogeneity between Blacks and Whites                               | 40          |
| Discussion  | 42          |
| Material and Methods  | 47          |
| Chapter 4: Considering genes rapidly evolving along the human lineage | facilitates |
| discovery of novel gene for PTB: follicle-stimulating hormone, FSHR   | 60          |
| Abstract  | 60          |
| Introduction  | 60          |
| Results and Discussion  | 62          |
| Life history traits   | 62          |
| Signature of rapid evolution  | 63          |
| Association analysis of rapidly evolving genes                        | 65          |
| Materials and Methods   | 69          |
| Chapter 5: Association of cystolic phospholipase A2 gamma, PLA2G4C    | ,           |
| with PTB risk   | 107         |
| Abstract  | 107         |
| Introduction  | 108         |
| Results   | 109         |
| Discussion  | 112         |

| Materials and Methods                        | 115 |
|--|-----|
| Chapter 6: Conclusions and Future Directions | 133 |
| References                                   | 139 |
| Curriculum Vitae                             | 150 |

| List of Tables |     |
|----------------|-----|
| Table 1.1      | 12  |
| Table 2.1      | 33  |
| Table 2.2      | 34  |
| Table 2.3      | 35  |
| Table 2.4      | 36  |
| Table 3.1      | 55  |
| Table 3.2      | 56  |
| Table 3.3      | 57  |
| Table 3.4      | 58  |
| Table 3.5      | 59  |
| Table 4.1      | 88  |
| Table 4.2      | 89  |
| Table 4.3      | 93  |
| Table 4.4      | 100 |
| Table 4.5      | 101 |
| Table 5.1      | 126 |
| Table 5.2      | 127 |
| Table 5.3      | 128 |
| Table 5.4      | 129 |

| List of Figures |     |
|-----------------|-----|
| Figure 1.1      | 11  |
| Figure 3.1      | 53  |
| Figure 4.1      | 79  |
| Figure 4.2      | 80  |
| Figure 4.3      | 82  |
| Figure 4.4      | 83  |
| Figure 4.5      | 84  |
| Figure 4.6      | 85  |
| Figure 4.7      | 86  |
| Figure 4.8      | 87  |
| Figure 5.1      | 119 |
| Figure 5.2      | 121 |
| Figure 5.3      | 122 |
| Figure 5.4      | 123 |
| Figure 5.5      | 126 |
| Figure 5.6      | 127 |
| Figure 5.7      | 128 |

# Chapter 1: Introduction<sup>\*</sup>

#### Clinical aspects of preterm birth (PTB)

Human parturition typically occurs between 37-42 weeks of gestation, with 40 weeks being the most common time of delivery (Figure 1.1). Deliveries before 37 weeks are designated as "preterm" births by the World Health Organization [1] and represent an important public health concern. Approximately one-third of infant deaths are attributable to prematurity [2]. Preterm infants also have an increased risk of serious health problems, such as respiratory illness, blindness and cerebral palsy [3]. Moreover, the severity and incidence of these problems worsen with decreasing gestational age [4].

A variety of subtypes of PTB can be described. For example, preterm births may be spontaneous or medically indicated. For 20-30% preterm births, women are delivered early to minimize complications from maternal conditions, like preeclampsia, or fetal distress [4]. However, most preterm births result from spontaneous preterm labor or preterm premature rupture of membranes (PPROM) [4]. Preterm labor or PPROM may arise in response to various stimuli, such as damage to the placental unit, intrauterine infection or changes in cervical length, but the mechanisms by which these processes are initiated are unknown. Additionally, early births of multiple gestations, which are generally delivered earlier than singletons, may occur by different mechanisms than singleton PTB. Hence, considerable heterogeneity in etiology may exist among various subgroups of PTB and warrants careful consideration of phenotype in studies of PTB.

PTB is common, with rates consistently rising in recent decades. In 2006, 12.8% of births in the United States occurred before 37 weeks, a 21% increase since 1990 [5].

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>\*</sup> This chapter is adapted from: Plunkett J & Muglia LJ. (2008) Genetic Contributions to PTB: Implications from Epidemiological and Genetic Association Studies. Ann Med., 40(3):167-95.

While the recent rise in multiple births, which are generally delivered earlier than singletons, contributes to this increase, the rate among singleton gestations has risen 13% since 1990 and is now 11.1%. Among singleton PTB, late-preterm births (34-36 weeks) account for all of the increase, with essentially no change in the rate of births <34 weeks during this period. Importantly, cesarean-delivery rates have also increased since 1990, such that medically-indicated PTB may represent a greater portion of the increase in overall PTB rate. Consequently, distinguishing spontaneous from medically-indicated PTB may be important in identifying risk factors for this condition.

Of note, rates differ among racial groups. Blacks experience approximately twice the rate of PTB than that of Whites. The highest PTB rates are observed when both parents are Black and remain higher when one parent is Black, whether that parent is the mother or father [6; 7]. According to a study by Goldenberg and colleagues [8], these racial disparities are not explained entirely by measured medical and environmental risk factors, such as smoking, hypertension, education level or socioeconomic status, suggesting that other differences among races, such as genetic ancestry, contribute to the disorder. As a result, careful consideration of important differences in social, cultural and biological factors among races also are important in studies of PTB risk.

#### Motivation for studying genetics

While a number of risk factors have been identified, accurate prediction and prevention of PTB are difficult [4]. For example, biomarkers, such as serum protein concentrations of IL-6, IL-8, TNF $\alpha$  or relaxin, while strong predictors of PTB, may not be useful in large low-risk populations [9]. One problem may be that such markers vary

over time or among individuals, making it difficult to determine levels at which risk for PTB is increased.

In contrast, genetic factors are stable over time and therefore may be better predictors of risk. As a result, genetic studies may identify markers which more accurately predict PTB than currently known risk factors. Genetic studies may also identify novel proteins and/or pathways involved in the disorder. This new information will augment our general understanding of parturition and provide new targets for drug therapies, potentially improving both prevention and treatment of PTB.

#### Evidence for genetic influences on birth timing

#### Birth timing across pregnancies in the same woman

A wealth of evidence suggests that genetics are important in birth timing. For example, both preterm and postterm births tend to recur in mothers [10-15]. Moreover, the most likely age for a recurrent PTB is same week as the first PTB [12; 16; 17], suggesting that factors that are stable over time, such as genetics, affect birth timing.

#### Birth timing trends among family members

Familial trends for birth timing also suggest that genetics influence this trait. Women who are born preterm are more likely to have a preterm delivery themselves [18], indicating that mothers and their daughters share risk. Sisters of women who have had a preterm delivery also have an increased risk for preterm delivery [15]. Due to the nature of family studies, environmental factors shared between mothers and daughters or between sisters cannot be untangled from genetic influences. As a result, it is difficult to determine the relative importance of genetic versus environmental factors from these studies alone.

#### Partitioning variance in birth timing into genetic versus environmental components

In contrast to family studies, twin studies measure the relative importance of genes in overall trait variance within a population. By comparing concordance rates between monozygotic and dizygotic twins, which share 100% and approximately 50% of their genes, respectively, one can model the genetic and environmental factors that influence a trait. Such studies indicate that genes account for about 30% of variation in preterm delivery [19; 20] and child's gestational age as continuous trait [19; 21], when the mother is considered the proband of a delivery.

A similar method was used to estimate the influence of maternal and fetal genetic factors by Lunde and colleagues [22]. Comparing concordance rates among full and half siblings for gestation age, the authors estimated that 11% of variation for this trait is due to fetal genetic factors and 14% of variation is due to maternal genetic factors [22]. Such comparisons use the degree of genetic relatedness (on average 50% for full siblings and 25% for half siblings) and trait concordance to estimate the relative importance of genetic versus environmental factors. Because siblings that are not monozygotic twins display some variability in their percent genetic identity and may differ in important dominance or interactive genetic effects, these estimates are more difficult to make using non-twin siblings. Despite the limitations in estimating the heritability, each study suggests that genetics play an important role in PTB.

Another approach to separating genetic and environmental factors is the coefficient of kinship. This measure depicts the degree of genetic relatedness within a

population. Ward and colleagues [23] used this measure to examine genetic influences on PTB in a Utah population. The Utah population from which the families were drawn was established by 10,000 people who moved to the state to establish the Mormon religion [23]. Because Mormons are discouraged from using alcohol or tobacco and have low rates of substance abuse and sexually-transmitted diseases, this population may represent individuals with relatively few environmental risk factors for PTB [23]. As a result, detecting genetic effects may be easier in this cohort of Utah preterm families. In this study, Ward and colleagues found that families with preterm deliveries had a significantly lower coefficient of kinship than controls [23], indicating that these families are more closely genetically-related than control families. This evidence suggests that the increased rate of PTB in these families can be explained by genetic factors. It is important to note that the authors of this study did not report the relative abundance of any environmental risk factors for PTB in the two populations. It is possible that one or more important environmental risk factors differ between these groups, in addition to genetic relatedness. Hence, the results of Ward et al. [23] support the significance of genetics in PTB, but do not address their relative importance compared to known environmental risk factors.

#### **Mendelian disorders**

Certain Mendelian disorders are associated with PTB, further supporting genetic effects on birth timing. Ehlers-Danlos Syndrome (EDS) represents a diverse group of Mendelian disorders affecting connective tissue, primarily inherited in an autosomal dominant manner [24]. Women with vascular EDS have an increased risk of delivering preterm, primarily due to PPROM [24]. Since this disorder is inherited in an autosomal

dominant pattern, there is a 50% chance the fetus has inherited the disorder, making it less clear whether the mother's or infant's genome contributes to the increase in PPROM risk.

#### Possible role of fetal genome in birth timing

Several lines of evidence further suggest that fetal genetic effects may influence birth timing. First, fetal genes that are paternally imprinted mainly control placental and fetal membrane growth [25]. Because the placenta and fetal membranes likely play a role in PTB, fetal genes controlling these tissues may also contribute. Additionally, several studies suggest that paternity affects risk for the disorder. For example, several studies indicate that partner changes between pregnancies reduced risk of PTB [26; 27]; however, changes in paternity may reflect association with long interpregnancy intervals rather than paternity effects *per se*. Paternal race also has been associated with PTB risk [6; 7], suggesting that fetal race may influence birth timing. However, father's family history of PTB has been shown to have only a weak association with risk. While an early study of a Norwegian birth registry demonstrated a correlation between fathers' and children's gestational ages [28], a more recent and extensive study of this registry suggested fathers contributed little to no risk to preterm delivery risk [29]. Similarly, recent studies [21; 30] suggested that paternal genetics contributed little to gestational age, but could not refute the possible role of maternally-inherited genes expressed in the fetus. Hence, while paternally-inherited genes may contribute little to PTB or other disorders, maternally-inherited genes expressed in the fetus may still be important. Together, these data suggests that the fetal genome may contribute to birth timing, motivating further study defining the infant as the proband.

#### Complexity of genetic effects on birth timing

There is increasing evidence that PTB can be conceptualized as a common, complex disorder. In contrast to Mendelian disorders in which alterations of a single gene can lead to disease, complex diseases are influenced by a variety of factors, none necessary and sufficient to cause the disorder itself. As a result, there is not a direct relationship between genotypes and phenotypes [31]. These disorders likely depend on a number of interacting factors, including genetic, epigenetic and environmental risk factors[31]. Modeling procedures used by twin studies suggest that additive genetic factors and environmental risk factors that are not shared among siblings both influence PTB [19; 20; 32]. Additionally, interactions between genes [33; 34] have been associated with PTB risk. Several studies suggest that gene-environment interactions, such as interactions between inflammatory gene risk alleles and bacterial infections [35-37], also influence the disorder. Together, these studies imply that the etiology of PTB likely involves genetic as well as environmental factors in complex interactions.

In addition to the complexity of genetic effects described above, several issues complicate how investigators think about the disorder. As mentioned above, it is not clear whether the mother or infant from a preterm delivery should be considered the proband. As a result, it is not clear which individual's DNA should be interrogated. Additionally, preterm delivery as a trait can be thought of in two ways. First, PTB can be thought of as discrete, resulting from genetic factors that lead to either term or early delivery. Alternatively, gestational age can be thought of as a quantitative trait, with preterm ages as extremely low values; hence, genetic effects may be quantitative trait loci (QTLs) that

influence the value of gestational age in both term and preterm deliveries. As disease models shape how one approaches identifying genes, it is important to consider the uncertainty about how to conceptualize PTB when evaluating various approaches taken to study this trait.

#### Identifying specific genes associated with PTB

# Functional candidate gene studies have identified few genes consistently associated with PTB

Candidate genes in a variety of pathways believed to be important in parturition have been tested with mixed results (summary in Table 1.1). Few positive association findings for PTB have been consistent. To illustrate, for *TNF*, the most extensively studied gene, 11 studies report major effects of the gene[34; 36; 38-46]; yet, 13 others report no major effects of the gene [35; 47-56], including a meta-analysis of 7 studies [51]. Similarly, *IL1RN* was associated in 4 studies [57-60], but not in another 6 [39; 46; 53; 56; 61]. One possible explanation may be that some polymorphisms are significant only in the context of a particular environmental factor, such as infection. For example, *IL6* has been associated in 2 studies without considering environmental influences [62; 63], associated in another 2 studies only in the context of infection [35; 37], associated in another study only in interaction with other genes [41], and not associated in an additional 10 studies [34; 39; 42; 46; 53; 54; 56; 64; 65].

A number of problems in previous studies' design may limit their ability to detect true genetic effects. Most of these studies have been underpowered, because of small sample sizes and/or incomplete sampling of genetic variation in a gene of interest.

Phenotypic heterogeneity also may confound many studies' results, as most consist of mothers and/or children collected using a variety of phenotype definitions that may have different etiologies. In addition, genetic etiologies may differ across ethnic groups, since pregnancies in which either the mother or father is Black are at increased risk for preterm delivery, regardless of which parent is Black; however, few studies have included analyses separately by race or attempted to correct for possible population substructure, further questioning the validity of many genes associated to date. Moreover, no genetic model has been identified for PTB to suggest what nature of genetic effects is expected, limiting investigators' ability to appropriately design such studies. This proposal considers such issues to better identify PTB genes.

# **Alternative approaches**

A variety of alternative genetic approaches may be undertaken to identify specific genes involved in PTB. For example, unbiased genome-wide screens, such as the screen conducted on a Danish cohort as part of the National Institutes of Health Gene Environment Association Studies (GENEVA) program, may identify novel genes and pathways. Additionally, non-additive genetic effects, such as copy number or structural variation, may be important avenues for future research. Such approaches may enable investigators to identify novel genes and pathways involved in birth timing with important clinical applications.

#### **Objectives of dissertation**

The etiology of PTB is complex and likely involves both genetic and environmental risk factors. A variety of evidence supports genetic influences on PTB, yet few specific genes have been associated with PTB. Developing a model for the genetic influences on PTB may facilitate gene discovery. As little work had been done to systematically identify a genetic model for PTB, we used sibling risk estimates and segregation analyses to identify one. Another method to facilitate discovery of specific genes associated with PTB is using *a priori* methods. Using information from comparative genomic studies, we conducted a screen of genes minimally biased by our current understanding of parturition to identify novel PTB genes. In order to validate our findings, we replicated genes identified in this screen in additional populations. Of note, genes encoding the follicle-stimulating hormone receptor, *FSHR*, and a phospholipase, *PLA2G4C*, showed evidence of association across populations and was investigated further. Together, these experiments better characterize the nature of genetic influences on PTB and provide evidence for novel genes involved in this disorder.

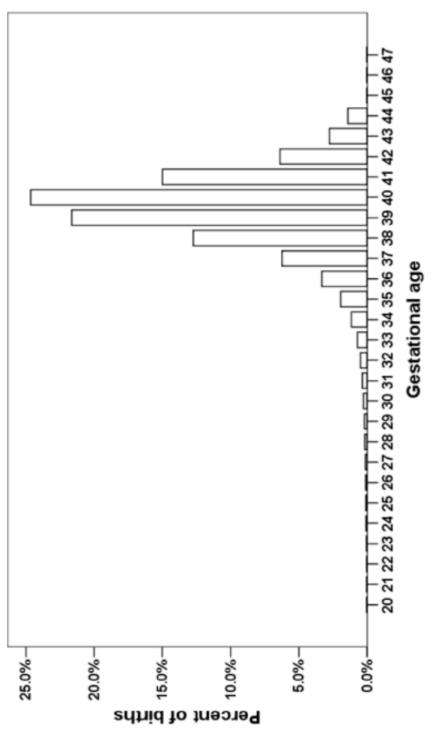


Figure 1.1: Birth timing in Missouri (1978-1997).

Human parturition typically occurs between 37-42 weeks of gestation, with 40 weeks being the most common time of delivery.

| Gene    | Gene Name                                       | Number  | Studies reporting |
|---------|---|---------|-------------------|
| Symbol  |   | of      | positive findings |
|         |   | Studies |                   |
| ABCA1   | ATP-binding cassette, sub-family A, member 1    | 1       | 0                 |
| ACE     | angiotensin I converting enzyme 1               | 7       | 1                 |
| ADD1    | adducin 1 (alpha)                               | 2       | 0                 |
| ADH1B   | alcohol dehydrogenase 1B                        | 4       | 0                 |
| ADH1C   | alcohol dehydrogenase 1c                        | 5       | 0                 |
| ADRB2   | adrenergic, beta-2, receptor, surface           | 8       | 3                 |
| AGT     | angiotensinogen                                 | 3       | 2                 |
| AGTR1   | angiotensin II receptor, type 1                 | 2       | 0                 |
| ALOX5AP | arachidonate 5-lipoxygenase-activating protein  | 1       | 0                 |
| ANXA5   | annexin A5                                      | 1       | 0                 |
| APOA1   | apolipoprotein A-I                              | 1       | 0                 |
| APOA4   | apolipoprotein A-4                              | 1       | 0                 |
| APOA5   | apolipoprotein A-5                              | 1       | 0                 |
| APOB    | apolipoprotein B                                | 1       | 0                 |
| APOC2   | apolipoprotein C2                               | 1       | 0                 |
| APOC3   | apolipoprotein C3                               | 1       | 0                 |
| APOE    | apolipoprotein E                                | 1       | 0                 |
| BHMT    | betaine-homocysteine methyltransferase          | 1       | 0                 |
| CBS     | cystathionine-beta-synthase                     | 5       | 1                 |
| CCL2    | chemokine (C-C motif) ligand 2                  | 4       | 0                 |
| CCL3    | chemokine (C-C motif) ligand 3                  | 4       | 0                 |
| CCL8    | chemokine (C-C motif) ligand 8                  | 4       | 0                 |
| CD14    | monocyte differentiation antigen CD14           | 5       | 1                 |
| CETP    | cholesteryl ester transfer protein, plasma      | 1       | 0                 |
| COL1A1  | collagen, type I, alpha 1                       | 3       | 0                 |
| COL1A2  | collagen, type I, alpha 2                       | 3       | 0                 |
| COL3A1  | collagen, type 3, alpha 1                       | 3       | 0                 |
| COL5A1  | collagen, type 5, alpha 1                       | 4       | 0                 |
| COL5A2  | collagen, type 5, alpha 2                       | 4       | 0                 |
| CRH     | corticotropin releasing hormone                 | 4       | 0                 |
| CRHBP   | corticotropin releasing hormone binding protein | 5       | 1                 |
| CRHR1   | corticotropin releasing hormone receptor 1      | 4       | 0                 |
| CRHR2   | corticotropin releasing hormone receptor 2      | 4       | 0                 |
| CRP     | C-reactive protein, pentraxin-related           | 4       | 0                 |
| CSF3    | colony stimulating factor 3                     | 1       | 0                 |
| CTGF    | connective tissue growth factor                 | 1       | 0                 |
| CTLA4   | cytotoxic T-lymphocyte-associated protein 4     | 4       | 1                 |
| CYP19A1 | cytochrome P450, family 19, subfamily A,        | 4       | 0                 |
|         | polypeptide 1                                   |         |                   |
| CYP1A1  | cytochrome P450, family 1, subfamily A,         | 7       | 2                 |

Table 1.1: Summary of candidate gene association studies' findings as of May 2010.

|         | polypeptide 1                                |    |   |
|---------|--|----|---|
| CYP2C19 | cytochrome P450, family 2, subfamily C,      | 1  | 0 |
|         | polypeptide 19                               |    |   |
| CYP2D6  | cytochrome P450, family 2, subfamily D,      | 4  | 0 |
|         | polypeptide 6                                |    |   |
| CYP2E1  | cytochrome P450, family 2, subfamily E,      | 2  | 0 |
|         | polypeptide 1                                |    |   |
| CYP3A4  | cytochrome P450, family 3, subfamily A,      | 1  | 0 |
|         | polypeptide 4                                |    |   |
| DHCR24  | 24-dehydrocholesterol reductase              | 1  | 0 |
| DHCR7   | 7-dehydrocholesterol reductase               | 1  | 0 |
| DHFR    | dihydrofolate reductase                      | 4  | 0 |
| DRD2    | dopamine receptor D2                         | 1  | 0 |
| EDN2    | endothelin 2                                 | 4  | 0 |
| PROCR   | protein C receptor, endothelial (EPCR)       | 1  | 0 |
| EPHX1   | epoxide hydrolase 1, microsomal (xenobiotic) | 5  | 0 |
| EPHX2   | epoxide hydrolase 2, microsomal (xenobiotic) | 4  | 0 |
| F13A1   | coagulation factor XIII, A1 polypeptide      | 1  | 0 |
| F2      | coagulation factor II (thrombin)             | 9  | 0 |
| F5      | coagulation factor V                         | 12 | 4 |
| F7      | coagulation factor VII                       | 7  | 1 |
| FAS     | Fas  | 4  | 0 |
| FASLG   | Fas ligand                                   | 4  | 0 |
| FGB     | fibrinogen beta chain                        | 2  | 0 |
| FLT1    | fms-related tyrosine kinase 1                | 1  | 0 |
| GNB3    | guanine nucleotide binding protein, beta     | 1  | 0 |
|         | polypeptide 3                                |    |   |
| GSTM1   | glutathione S-transferase mu 1               | 4  | 2 |
| GSTP1   | glutathione S-transferase pi 1               | 5  | 0 |
| GSTT1   | glutathione S-transferase theta 1            | 5  | 2 |
| GSTT2   | glutathione S-transferase theta 2            | 4  | 0 |
| HMGCR   | 3-hydroxy-3-methylglutaryl-Coenzyme A        | 1  | 1 |
|         | reductase                                    |    |   |
| HSD11B1 | hydroxysteroid (11-beta) dehydrogenase 1     | 4  | 0 |
| HSD17B7 | hydroxysteroid (17-beta) dehydrogenase 7     | 4  | 0 |
| HSPA14  | heat shock 70kDa protein 14                  | 4  | 0 |
| HSPA1A  | heat shock 70kDa protein 1A                  | 4  | 0 |
| HSPA1B  | heat shock 70kDa protein 1B                  | 4  | 0 |
| HSPA1L  | heat shock 70kDa protein 1-like              | 4  | 1 |
| HSPA4   | heat shock 70kDa protein 4                   | 4  | 0 |
| HSPA6   | heat shock 70kDa protein 6                   | 4  | 0 |
| ICAM1   | intercellular adhesion molecule 1            | 2  | 1 |
| ICAM3   | intercellular adhesion molecule 3            | 1  | 0 |
| IFNG    | interferon, gamma                            | 6  | 2 |
| IFNGR1  | interferon, gamma receptor 1                 | 1  | 0 |

| IGFBP3insIL10intIL10RAintIL10RBintIL11intIL12AintIL13intIL15intIL18int | sulin-like growth factor 1<br>sulin-like growth factor binding protein 3<br>terleukin 10<br>terleukin 10 receptor, alpha<br>terleukin 10 receptor, beta<br>terleukin 11<br>terleukin 12A | 4<br>9<br>5<br>4 | 0<br>0<br>2<br>1 |
|--|--|------------------|------------------|
| IL10intIL10RAintIL10RBintIL11intIL12AintIL13intIL15intIL18int          | terleukin 10<br>terleukin 10 receptor, alpha<br>terleukin 10 receptor, beta<br>terleukin 11  | 9<br>5           | 2                |
| IL10RAintIL10RBintIL11intIL12AintIL13intIL15intIL18intIL1Aint          | terleukin 10 receptor, beta<br>terleukin 11  | 5                |                  |
| IL10RBintIL11intIL12AintIL13intIL15intIL18intIL1Aint                   | terleukin 10 receptor, beta<br>terleukin 11  |                  |                  |
| IL11intIL12AintIL13intIL15intIL18intIL1Aint                            | terleukin 11   | 1                | 0                |
| IL12AintIL13intIL15intIL18intIL1Aint                                   |  | 1                | 0                |
| IL13intIL15intIL18intIL1Aint   |  | 1                | 0                |
| IL15intIL18intIL1Aint  | terleukin 13   | 5                | 1                |
| IL18 int<br>IL1A int   | terleukin 15   | 4                | 1                |
| IL1A int   | terleukin 18   | 5                | 0                |
|  | terleukin 1, alpha   | 8                | 1                |
|  | terleukin 1, beta  | 9                | 1                |
|  | terleukin 1 receptor, type I   | 5                | 0                |
|  | terleukin 1 receptor, type 2   | 5                | 1                |
|  | terleukin 1 receptor accessory protein   | 4                | 0                |
|  | terleukin 1 receptor antagonist  | 10               | 4                |
|  | terleukin 2  | 6                | 1                |
|  | terleukin 2 receptor, alpha  | 4                | 1                |
|  | terleukin 2 receptor, beta   | 4                | 1                |
|  | terleukin 4  | 8                | 3                |
|  | terleukin 4 receptor   | 4                | 0                |
|  | terleukin 5  | 4                | 1                |
|  | terleukin 6  | 15               | 5                |
| IL6R int   | terleukin 6 receptor   | 7                | 3                |
|  | terleukin 8  | 7                | 0                |
| IL8RA int  | terleukin 8 receptor alpha   | 4                | 0                |
|  | tegrin, alpha 2  | 1                | 0                |
|  | tegrin, beta 3   | 1                | 0                |
|  | lotho  | 4                | 1                |
| LCAT lec   | cithin-cholesterol acyltransferase   | 1                | 0                |
|  | DL receptor  | 1                | 0                |
| LIPC lip   | base, hepatic  | 1                | 0                |
|  | ucyl/cystinyl aminopeptidase   | 1                | 0                |
|  | syl oxidase-like 1   | 1                | 0                |
|  | poprotein lipase   | 1                | 0                |
| -  | ukocyte specific transcript 1  | 4                | 0                |
|  | mphotoxin alpha  | 5                | 1                |
|  | annan-binding lectin serine peptidase 2  | 1                | 0                |
|  | annose-binding lectin 2, soluble   | 10               | 6                |
|  | atrix metallopeptidase 1   | 5                | 1                |
|  | atrix metallopeptidase 2   | 4                | 1                |
|  | atrix metallopeptidase 3   | 5                | 0                |
|  | atrix metallopeptidase 8   | 4                | 0                |
|  | atrix metallopeptidase 9   | 5                | 2                |
|  | ethylenetetrahydrofolate dehydrogenase   | 4                | 0                |

| MTHFR    | 5,10-methylenetetrahydrofolate reductase       | 11 | 0 |
|----------|--|----|---|
| MTR      | 5-methyltetrahydrofolate-homocysteine          | 1  | 0 |
|          | methyltransferase                              |    |   |
| MTRR     | 5-methyltetrahydrofolate-homocysteine          | 2  | 1 |
|          | methyltransferase reductase                    |    |   |
| NAT1     | N-acetyltransferase 1                          | 5  | 0 |
| NAT2     | N-acetyltransferase 2                          | 6  | 0 |
| NFKB1    | nuclear factor of kappa light polypeptide gene | 4  | 0 |
|          | enhancer in B-cells 1                          |    |   |
| NFKB2    | nuclear factor of kappa light polypeptide gene | 4  | 0 |
|          | enhancer in B-cells 2                          |    |   |
| NFKBIA   | nuclear factor of kappa light polypeptide gene | 4  | 0 |
|          | enhancer in B-cells inhibitor, alpha           |    |   |
| NFKBIB   | nuclear factor of kappa light polypeptide gene | 4  | 0 |
|          | enhancer in B-cells inhibitor, beta            |    |   |
| NFKBIE   | nuclear factor of kappa light polypeptide gene | 4  | 0 |
|          | enhancer in B-cells inhibitor, epsilon         |    |   |
| NOD2     | nucleotide-binding oligomerization domain      | 2  | 1 |
|          | containing 2                                   |    |   |
| NOD2/CAR | nucleotide-binding oligomerization domain      | 4  | 0 |
| D15      | containing 2                                   |    |   |
| NOS2A    | nitric oxide synthase 2, inducible             | 2  | 2 |
| NOS3     | nucleotide-binding oligomerization domain      | 7  | 1 |
|          | containing 3                                   |    |   |
| NPPA     | natriuretic peptide precursor A                | 1  | 0 |
| NQO1     | NAD(P)H dehydrogenase, quinone 1               | 1  | 0 |
| NR3C1    | glucocorticoid receptor                        | 4  | 0 |
| OPRM1    | opioid receptor, mu 1                          | 1  | 1 |
| OXT      | oxytocin                                       | 1  | 0 |
| OXTR     | oxytocin receptor                              | 1  | 1 |
| PAFAH1B1 | platelet-activating factor acetylhydrolase,    | 4  | 0 |
|          | isoform Ib, subunit 1                          |    |   |
| PAFAH1B2 | platelet-activating factor acetylhydrolase,    | 4  | 0 |
|          | isoform Ib, subunit 2                          |    |   |
| PDE4D    | phosphodiesterase 4D, cAMP-specific            | 1  | 0 |
| PGEA1    | chibby homolog 1                               | 4  | 0 |
| PGR      | progesterone receptor                          | 9  | 1 |
| PGRMC1   | progesterone receptor membrane component 1     | 4  | 0 |
| PGRMC2   | progesterone receptor membrane component 2     | 4  | 0 |
| PLA2G4A  | phospholipase A2, group IVA                    | 4  | 0 |
| PLAT     | plasminogen activator, tissue                  | 6  | 2 |
| POMC     | proopiomelanocortin                            | 4  | 0 |
| PON1     | paraoxonase 1                                  | 7  | 3 |
| PON2     | paraoxonase 2                                  | 6  | 2 |
| PPARG    | peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor     | 1  | 1 |

|          | gamma  |   |   |
|----------|--|---|---|
| PRKCA    | protein kinase C, alpha                                      | 1 | 1 |
| PROC     | protein C  | 1 | 0 |
| PTCRA    | provine c<br>pre T-cell antigen receptor alpha               | 4 | 0 |
| PTGER2   | prostaglandin E receptor 2                                   | 5 | 1 |
| PTGER3   | prostaglandin E receptor 3                                   | 4 | 2 |
| PTGES    | prostaglandin E synthase                                     | 5 | 0 |
| PTGFR    | prostaglandin F receptor                                     | 5 | 0 |
| PTGS1    | prostaglandin G/H synthase (cyclooxygenase)                  | 4 | 0 |
| PTGS2    | prostaglandin-endoperoxide synthase 2                        | 4 | 0 |
| PTPN22   | protein tyrosine phosphatase, non-receptor type 22           | 4 | 0 |
| REN      | renin  | 1 | 0 |
| RFC1     | replication factor C (activator 1) 1                         | 1 | 0 |
| RLN1     | Relaxin 1  | 1 | 0 |
| RLN2     | Relaxin 2  | 1 | 0 |
| RLN3     | Relaxin 3  | 1 | 0 |
| SCGB1A1  | secretoglobin, family 1A, member 1<br>(uteroglobin)          | 4 | 0 |
| SCNN1A   | sodium channel, nonvoltage-gated 1 alpha                     | 1 | 0 |
| SELE     | selectin E   | 2 | 0 |
| SERPINB2 | serpin peptidase inhibitor, clade B (ovalbumin),<br>member 2 | 1 | 0 |
| SERPINE1 | serpin peptidase inhibitor, clade E, member 1                | 6 | 1 |
| SERPINH1 | serpin peptidase inhibitor, clade H, member 1                | 6 | 2 |
| arma a   | (collagen binding protein 1)                                 |   |   |
| SFTPC    | Surfactant protein C   | 2 | 0 |
| SFTPD    | Surfactant protein D   | 1 | 0 |
| SHMT1    | serine hydroxymethyltransferase 1                            | 1 | 1 |
| SLC23A1  | solute carrier family 23 (nucleobase transporters), member 1 | 5 | 0 |
| SLC23A2  | solute carrier family 23, member 2                           | 1 | 1 |
| SLC6A4   | solute carrier family 6, member 4                            | 4 | 0 |
| TCN2     | transcobalamin II  | 4 | 0 |
| TFPI     | tissue factor pathway inhibitor                              | 1 | 0 |
| TGFA     | transforming growth factor, alpha                            | 1 | 0 |
| TGFB     | transforming growth factor, beta                             | 1 | 0 |
| TGFB1    | transforming growth factor, beta 1                           | 6 | 0 |
| THBD     | thrombomodulin   | 1 | 1 |
| TIMP3    | TIMP metallopeptidase inhibitor 3                            | 4 | 0 |
| TIMP4    | TIMP metallopeptidase inhibitor 4                            | 4 | 0 |
| TLR10    | toll-like receptor 10  | 1 | 1 |
| TLR2     | toll-like receptor 2   | 6 | 1 |
| TLR3     | toll-like receptor 3   | 4 | 0 |
| TLR4     | toll-like receptor 4   | 9 | 2 |

| TLR7     | toll-like receptor 7                             | 4  | 0  |
|----------|--|----|----|
|          | 1  |    | -  |
| TLR8     | toll-like receptor 8                             | 4  | 0  |
| TLR9     | toll-like receptor 9                             | 4  | 0  |
| TNF      | tumor necrosis factor                            | 24 | 11 |
| TNFR1    | tumor necrosis factor receptor 1                 | 7  | 4  |
| TNFR2    | tumor necrosis factor receptor 2                 | 3  | 2  |
| TNFRSF1A | tumor necrosis factor receptor superfamily,      | 4  | 0  |
|          | member 1A  |    |    |
| TNFRSF1B | tumor necrosis factor receptor superfamily,      | 4  | 0  |
|          | member 1B  |    |    |
| TNFRSF6  | tumor necrosis factor receptor superfamily,      | 2  | 1  |
|          | member 6b, decoy                                 |    |    |
| TRAF2    | TNF receptor-associated factor 2                 | 4  | 0  |
| TREM1    | triggering receptor expressed on myeloid cells 1 | 4  | 1  |
| TSHR     | thyroid stimulating hormone receptor             | 4  | 0  |
| UGT1A1   | UDP glucuronosyltransferase 1 family,            | 4  | 0  |
|          | polypeptide A1                                   |    |    |
| VEGF     | vascular endothelial growth factor A             | 6  | 1  |

Chapter 2: Increased risk to siblings of preterm infants suggests genetic factors may influence PTB<sup>†</sup>

# Abstract

Adverse pregnancy outcomes, such as PTB, PPROM, placental abruption, and preeclampsia, are common and contribute to spontaneous and medically-indicated preterm deliveries, with acute and long-term complications for both the mother and infant. Etiologies underlying such adverse outcomes are not well understood. As maternal and fetal genetic factors may influence these outcomes, we estimated the magnitude of familial aggregation as one index of possible heritable contributions. Using the Missouri Department of Health's maternally-linked birth certificate database, we performed a retrospective population-based cohort study of births (1989-1997), designating an individual born from an affected pregnancy as the proband for each outcome studied. We estimated the increased risk to siblings compared to the population risk, using the sibling risk ratio,  $\lambda$ s, and sibling-sibling odds ratio (sib-sib OR), for the adverse pregnancy outcomes of PTB, PPROM, placental abruption, and preeclampsia. Risk to siblings of an affected individual was elevated above the population prevalence of a given disorder, as indicated by  $\lambda_{\rm S}$  ( $\lambda_{\rm S}$  (95% CI): 4.3 (4.0-4.6), 8.2 (6.5-9.9), 4.0 (2.6-5.3), and 4.5 (4.4-4.8), for PTB, PPROM, placental abruption, and preeclampsia, respectively). Risk to siblings of an affected individual was similarly elevated above that of siblings of unaffected individuals, as indicated by the sib-sib OR (sib-sib OR adjusted for known risk factors

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>†</sup> This chapter is adapted from: Plunkett J, et al. (2008) Population-based estimate of sibling risk for adverse pregnancy outcomes. BMC Genetics, 9:44.

(95% CI): 4.2 (3.9-4.5), 9.6 (7.6-12.2), 3.8 (2.6-5.5), 8.1 (7.5-8.8) for PTB, PPROM, placental abruption, and preeclampsia, respectively). These results suggest that the adverse pregnancy outcomes of PTB, PPROM, placental abruption, and preeclampsia aggregate in families, which may be explained in part by genetics.

#### Introduction

In the United States, 12.7% of births occur preterm (<37 weeks) [66], approximately one-fourth of which occur due to PPROM [67]. Preeclampsia, high blood pressure and fluid retention in pregnancy, and placental abruption, early detachment of the placenta from the uterus, affect approximately 7% [68] and 1% [69] of all pregnancies, respectively. While many pregnancies share more than one of these complications, together they affect a significant portion of pregnancies and represent the most common reasons for early delivery. Moreover, adverse pregnancy outcomes are important causes of perinatal morbidity and mortality. For example, placental abruption, while uncommon, accounts for 12% of all perinatal deaths [25]. The incidence of PTB [66] and placental abruption [25] have increased over recent decades, further motivating additional study to understand susceptibility factors which contribute to these outcomes.

Prediction and prevention of these adverse outcomes is difficult. Etiologies underlying PTB, PPROM, placental abruption and preeclampsia are not well understood. Genetic studies are one way in which we can attempt to better understand these disorders. Such studies may identify genetic markers that can predict one's risk for a particular pregnancy outcome. Genetic studies may also identify novel proteins and/or pathways involved in the disorder.

Both maternal and fetal genetic factors may influence adverse pregnancy outcomes. Evidence suggests that maternal genetic factors contribute to PTB [70; 71], PPROM [71-73], placental abruption [74; 75] and preeclampsia [76-79]. In contrast, fetal effects on these outcomes have not been well studied. Several lines of evidence suggest that fetal genetic effects may influence adverse pregnancy outcomes. First, fetal genes that are paternally imprinted mainly control placental and fetal membrane growth [25]. Because the placenta and fetal membranes likely play a role in adverse pregnancy outcomes, fetal genes controlling these tissues may also contribute. Additionally, heritability studies, which estimate the relative portion of population variation in a trait due to genetics, suggest that PTB [22] and preeclampsia [80] are influenced in part by fetal genetic factors. Lastly, several studies suggest that paternity affects risk for PTB and preeclampsia. For example, several studies indicate that partner changes between pregnancies reduce risk of PTB [26; 27] and preeclampsia [80-83]. Changes in paternity may reflect association with long interpregnancy intervals rather than paternity effects per se; however, for preeclampsia [78; 84], fathers' family history affects risk for the disorder in their partners' pregnancies. For PTB, father's family history has been shown to have only a weak association with risk. While an early study of a Norway birth registry demonstrated a correlation between father and children's gestational ages [28], a more recent and extensive study of this registry suggested fathers contributed little to no risk to preterm delivery risk [29]. Also, paternal race has been associated with PTB risk [6; 7]. Together, this data suggests that paternal genes expressed in the fetus may contribute to these disorders, motivating study of maternal-fetal influences, assessed by defining the infant as the proband, in addition to influences that are maternal-specific.

While multiple lines of evidence suggest the importance of genetic contributors in adverse pregnancy outcomes, observing clustering of such outcomes in families is necessary to assert genetic influences on a disorder. A disorder that does not aggregate in families is unlikely to be influenced by inherited factors. Hence, detecting an increased risk for a disorder among siblings or other family members of an individual born from a pregnancy affected by the same adverse outcome would further support genetic influences on these conditions. However, familial aggregation is not sufficient to claim genetic influences on a disorder. Since family members share both genes and environment, any similarities seen in families may be explained by genetic or shared environmental factors (such as *in utero* environment) or by their interaction.

Two standard measures of familial aggregation are increase in risk to siblings of affected individuals, compared to the population risk for the disorder, the sibling risk ratio,  $\lambda$ s [85], and compared to siblings of unaffected individuals, the sibling-sibling odds ratio (sib-sib OR) [86]. These measures have been estimated for a variety of disorders, ranging from single locus Mendelian disorders, such as cystic fibrosis [87], to complex disorders, including hypertension [88], type 2 diabetes [89], and myopia [90; 91]. These familial aggregation measures have been incompletely documented in pregnancy outcomes. When considering mother as the affected individual, investigators have reported increased risk among first-degree relatives of women affected with PTB [15; 18], placental abruption [75] and preeclampsia [78; 92]; however, few of these studies have scaled the increase in risk among relatives by the population prevalence for a given pregnancy outcome (placental abruption [75], preeclampsia [92]), as done to calculate  $\lambda$ s. Maternal recurrence risk, similar in calculation to the sib-sib OR, has previously been

reported for these disorders [73; 93-98]. Yet, only one study of PTB and PPROM [73] scaled maternal recurrence relative to population prevalence of the disorder and did not consider this measure as an indication of familial aggregation.  $\lambda$ s and sib-sib OR, defining the infant of an affected pregnancy as proband, have not been reported for these disorders. Estimating  $\lambda$ s, in which the increased risk for a disorder is scaled by population prevalence, is particularly important, as population prevalence can vary by race. While there may be a significant increase in risk among siblings or a significant maternal recurrence risk, such a risk may reflect high population prevalence, rather than familial effects, *per se*. As a result, calculating  $\lambda$ s may lead to different conclusions that those made by previous reports of maternal recurrence risk. Since individual demographic factors, such as socioeconomic status or body mass index, may also contribute to risk, we calculate sib-sib OR adjusted for important medical and environmental risk factors to assess to what extent genetic effects may account for familial aggregation.

In order to test whether genetic effects may influence these outcomes, our analyses define the infant of an affected pregnancy as the proband. We estimate  $\lambda s$  and sib-sib OR to determine whether each outcome clusters in families.

# <u>Results</u>

**Preterm birth.** The population risks for PTB at <35 gestational weeks were estimated as 3.6%, 2.8%, and 7.8%, in all races, Whites and Blacks, respectively. Among second-born siblings in the sibling subcohort whose older sibling was affected, rates of PTB for all races, Whites and Blacks, respectively, were used to estimate the sibling risk (see Table 2.1).  $\lambda_s$  and its 95% CI were 4.3 (4.0-4.6), 4.4 (4.0-4.7), and 2.8 (2.6-3.1) for

all races, Whites, and Blacks, respectively, indicating a significant increase in risk to siblings of PTB patients compared to the population.

Individuals whose older sibling was affected by PTB were also at significantly higher risk compared to individuals whose older sibling was unaffected (see Table 2.1). This increase in risk persisted after adjusting for known risk factors. Adjusted OR with 95% CI were 4.2 (3.9-4.5), 5.1 (4.6-5.7), and 3.3 (2.9-3.7) for all races, Whites and Blacks, respectively.

**PPROM.** The population risks for PPROM were estimated as 0.8%, 0.6% and 1.9%, in all races, Whites and Blacks, respectively. Among second siblings in the matched sibling sub-cohort whose older sibling was affected, rates of PPROM were used to estimate sibling risk (see Table 2.2).  $\lambda_s$  and its 95% confidence interval were 8.19 (6.50-9.88), 6.75 (4.59-8.91), and 6.40 (4.66-8.14) for all races, Whites, and Blacks, respectively, indicating a significant increase in risk to siblings of PPROM patients compared to the population.

Individuals whose older sibling was affected by PPROM were also at significantly higher risk compared to individuals whose older sibling was unaffected (see Table 2.2). This increase in risk persisted after adjusting for known risk factors. Adjusted OR with 95% CI were 9.6 (7.6-12.2), 8.5 (6.0-12.1), and 8.9 (6.4-12.5) for all races, Whites and Blacks, respectively.

**Placental Abruption.** Population rates of placental abruption were estimated as 0.8%, 0.7%, 1.0%, in all races, Whites and Blacks respectively. Among second siblings in the matched sibling sub-cohort whose older sibling was affected, rates of placental abruption were used to estimate risk to siblings (see Table 2.3).  $\lambda_{\rm S}$  and its 95%

confidence interval were 3.95 (2.63-5.27) and 4.93 (3.18-6.68), for all races and Whites, respectively, indicating a significant increase in risk to siblings of placental abruption patients compared to the population.

We found that individuals whose older sibling was affected by placental abruption were also at significantly higher risk compared to individuals whose older sibling was unaffected (see Table 2.3). This increase in risk persisted after adjusting for known risk factors. Adjusted OR with 95% CI: 3.8 (2.6-5.5) and 5.0 (3.4-7.4) for all races and Whites, respectively.

Blacks did not show a significant increase in risk to siblings of placental abruption births either compared to the population ( $\lambda_s$ = 1.64 (0.04-3.24)) or compared to siblings of births unaffected by this disorder (unadjusted OR: 1.4 (0.5-3.7), adjusted OR: 1.2 (0.4-3.9)).

**Preeclampsia.** Population rates of preeclampsia were estimated as 3.2%, 3.1%, and 4.1%, in all races, Whites and Blacks, respectively. Among second siblings in the matched sibling sub-cohort whose older sibling was affected, rates of preeclampsia were used to calculate sibling risk (see Table 2.4).  $\lambda_s$  and its 95% confidence interval were 4.51 (4.24-4.78), 4.52 (4.21-4.83), and 4.11 (3.59-4.63) for all races, Whites, and Blacks, respectively.

We found that individuals whose older sibling was affected by preeclampsia were also at significantly higher risk compared to individuals whose older sibling was unaffected (see Table 2.4). This increase in risk persisted after adjusting for known risk factors. Adjusted OR with 95% CI were 8.1 (7.5-8.8), 9.0 (8.2-9.8), and 5.8 (4.9-7.0) for all races, Whites and Blacks, respectively.

## Discussion

We hypothesized that siblings of individuals who were products of pregnancies affected by one of several adverse outcomes, PTB, PPROM, placental abruption and preeclampsia, would be at increased risk for the same outcome.  $\lambda$ s and sib-sib OR values significantly greater than one indicate that risk to siblings of adverse pregnancy outcome births is elevated compared to the population rate and to the rate in siblings of unaffected individuals, respectively. None of the 95% CI for  $\lambda$ s or sib-sib OR values overlap with one, with the exception of placental abruption in Blacks. The lack of evidence for familial aggregation of placental abruption in Blacks may be explained by the rarity of the event and the relatively small racial subgroup (see Table 2.3). These data suggest that genetic and/or environmental risk factors shared among siblings affect these disorders.

Estimates of sib-sib OR are consistent with previous studies of maternal recurrence risk in the Missouri birth certificate database [93; 94], and of maternal recurrence risk scaled to the population prevalence for PTB [73]. Our estimate of  $\lambda$ s is noticeably smaller than the maternal recurrence risk, scaled by population prevalence of PPROM estimated in [73] (OR (95% CI): 20.6 (4.7, 90.2)). This difference likely reflects the larger and population-based cohort used in our study, in contrast to [73] in which relatively small groups of PPROM (n=114) and normal term (n=208) deliveries were selected from a hospital population.

The utility of these measures lies primarily in establishing familial aggregation of a disorder, a prerequisite to claiming genetic influences on any trait. Yet,  $\lambda$ s values may also be used to make tentative assessments of future genetic studies. The magnitude of  $\lambda$ s values may reflect the mode of genetic etiology, influencing future studies' design. For

example, for complex disorders, to which multiple genetic and environmental factors likely contribute, reported  $\lambda$ s values range from 1.3-75, with peaks at 3-4 and 10-15 [88]; in contrast, monogenic Mendelian disorders show  $\lambda s$  values an order of magnitude higher or more (e.g. cystic fibrosis  $\lambda s \sim 500$  [87]). Thus, moderate values for  $\lambda s$ , such as those reported for the adverse pregnancy outcomes studied (see Tables 2.1-2.4), are consistent with complex genetic and environmental etiologies. Among complex disorders,  $\lambda$ s has been used to estimate the ability of a study to detect specific genes [99]. However, large values of  $\lambda$ s do not necessarily predict linkage [88; 100] or association [101] studies' success. Additionally, measures that reflect the strength of a genetic effect detected either by linkage,  $\lambda$ s calculated with respect to a specific locus, or by association, genotype relative risk,  $\gamma$ , which measures the ratio of disease risks between individuals with and those without the susceptibility genotypes, have only an indirect correlation with  $\lambda s$ [101]. Moderate  $\lambda$ s values may correspond with high  $\gamma$  values (e.g. rheumatoid arthritis [101]) and vice versa. While limitations in interpreting  $\lambda s$  values exist, disorders with similar  $\lambda$ s values to the adverse pregnancy outcomes reported here have had specific genes mapped (e.g. hypertension, obesity [88]), suggesting that identification of specific genes influencing these conditions may be possible.

While the increased risk to siblings may be explained in part by shared genetics, some evidence suggests that multiple interacting environment factors can account for familial clustering [102]. Hence, the clustering of multiple non-genetic risk factors in families may account for these results. In order to distinguish genetic from other familial risk factors, we calculated sib-sib OR unadjusted and adjusted for important known environmental risk factors. Overall, the elevated risk to siblings persists after adjustment

for such factors. While there may be important non-genetic factors affecting each outcome for which we have not accounted, we believe these results suggest that genetic influences may contribute to each of the adverse pregnancy outcomes studied.

Interestingly,  $\lambda$ s and sib-sib OR estimates in Blacks are generally smaller than those for Whites. For PROM and preeclampsia, the 95% CI for  $\lambda$ s and sib-sib OR estimates for the two racial groups overlap; however, these CI do not overlap for PTB or placental abruption. Hence, it is difficult to determine to what extent family clustering of these outcomes may differ among races. Differences in the magnitude of  $\lambda$ s and sib-sib OR estimates between Blacks and Whites may be explained in part by the higher population prevalence for Blacks compared to Whites for each outcome studied (nonoverlapping 95% CI, see Tables 2.1-2.4), which may reflect higher overall rates of genetic and/or environmental risk factors in this population.

The Missouri database provides many of this study's strengths. The large number of first recorded siblings in the population cohort (n=267,472) and matched sibpairs in the sibling cohort (n=163,826) provides a large sample size from which to estimate  $\lambda$ s and sib-sib OR. Additionally, because this database represents a population cohort of births, rather than births selected based on any particular pregnancy outcome, biases due to ascertainment and overreporting, which can inflate  $\lambda$ s values [103], should be minimal.

However, using a birth certificate database like this one also presents several limitations. First, complications of labor and delivery and maternal and infant medical conditions recorded in such databases may be underreported [104]; as a result, population and/or sibling risk for a particular disorder may be underestimated, potentially biasing our results. For example, the relative rarity of placental abruption in the population makes

concordant sibships, particularly in Blacks, rare, thereby reducing sample sizes for risk estimates for this disorder. Additionally, gestational age estimates contained in birth certificate databases are based primarily on the date of the last menstrual period, which may be recalled inaccurately or misclassified due to postconceptional bleeding [104], potentially influencing estimates of PTB and PPROM prevalence in this dataset. We also acknowledge that each of the categories of PTB that we analyzed may in themselves be rather heterogeneous. For example, initiation of spontaneous labor may result in PTB in each of the categories, though for some etiologies, particularly preeclampsia, iatrogenic delivery could contribute significantly. Our utilization of a more rigorous definition of PTB at less than 35 weeks should minimize the contribution of iatrogenic delivery. A final important limitation to this database is the limited amount of information on race. Maternal race is self-reported and possibly subject to population stratification and/or admixture. Additionally, information on paternal race is incomplete, further affecting the accuracy of infants' reported race.

The Missouri database also does not document relationships between mothers; as a result, similar calculations cannot be made to estimate familial clustering when the mother of an affected pregnancy is considered the proband. Moreover, the database contains little information on fathers, making it impossible to distinguish full from half siblings in most sibships. Because we cannot distinguish siblings that share both maternal and paternal factors from those that share maternal factors only, we cannot assess to what extent the increased risk can be attributed to factors unique to the fetus, rather than those shared with its mother. Due to these limitations, we cannot examine the relative importance of maternal versus fetal genetic effects, studied by Wilcox et al. [29] and

Cnattingius et al. [80], for PTB and preeclampsia, respectively. Cnattingius et al. [80] reports 20% of variation in preeclampsia risk is due to fetal genetic effects and the combined effect of fetal genetic factors and couple effects are as important as maternal genetic effects. In contrast, Wilcox and colleagues [29] report only a weak association between father's family history and risk for PTB (RR (95% CI): 1.12 (1.01-1.25)), which became nonsignificant at earlier gestational ages (RR (95% CI): 1.06 (0.77-1.44). From this trend, the authors conclude that fetal genes may contribute to normal labor, but, not preterm delivery [29]; however, Wilcox and colleagues [29] have relatively few early preterm offspring of early preterm mothers (n=91) and fathers (n=39) from which risk was estimated, and do not stratify based upon race/ethnicity. Similarly, a recent study [21] suggested that paternal genetics contributed little to gestational age, but could not refute the possible role of maternally-inherited genes expressed in the fetus. Hence, while paternally-inherited genes may contribute little to PTB or other disorders, maternallyinherited genes expressed in the fetus may still be important. Because of our study's limitations, we may be detecting effects due to shared uterine environment, shaped in part by maternal genes, rather than maternally-inherited genes in siblings. Hence, fetal genetic effects may make contributions of lesser magnitude than maternal genetic factors, with fetal genetic factors having a more prominent role in certain etiologies of PTB.

We have observed familial aggregation of PTB, PPROM, placental abruption and preeclampsia. Overall, siblings are at increased risk for each outcome, even after adjusting for important known environmental risk factors. While the influence of shared unmeasured environmental risk factors on sibling risk cannot, and should not, be discounted, we hypothesize that maternal and/or fetal genetic influences account for some

of the increased risk to siblings observed. Moreover, though it is difficult to determine to what extent fetal and maternal effects overlap in these analyses, we postulate that fetal genetic factors may contribute to these disorders and suggest that they are studied further. <u>Methods</u>

**Study design.** A protocol was approved by the Missouri Department of Health and Senior Services and by Washington University School of Medicine to analyze the state's maternally linked birth-death certificate database. We analyzed this database to assess the recurrence risk for a discrete group of adverse pregnancy outcomes, including PTB, PPROM, placental abruption, and pre-eclampsia, in maternally-linked siblings. Births to the same mother were linked by a unique identifier called a sibship number, described elsewhere [105]. Full siblings and half-siblings resulting from pregnancies in the same mother were not distinguished. All protected health information with personal identifiers was removed before distributing the data for analysis.

This analysis was restricted to births that occurred between 1989 and 1997, since births that occurred before 1989 lacked complete medical and social histories. Fetal deaths occurring at <20 weeks gestation, multiple gestation pregnancies and individuals with no maternally-linked siblings recorded in the database were excluded from this analysis. After excluding such cases, the remaining cohort consisted of 473,881 births, of which 383,812 (81.2%) were White and 81,889 (17.3%) were Black. 267,472 births (220,728 (82.5%) White and 42,899 (16.0%) Black) were the first maternally-linked sibling in the database and used to estimate the population prevalence for each outcome.

A second cohort of matched siblings was constructed from this dataset to analyze sibling risk for each outcome. The two oldest siblings born to the same mother during the

study period were included. The dataset was not restricted to parity 0 and parity 1 women, in order to be as unbiased as possible in estimating risk for siblings and providing the best index of population prevalence. Additional siblings born to the same mother were excluded to simplify the statistical model. This cohort comprised of 327,652 matched siblings, of which 265,947 (81.2%) were White and 55,555 (17.0%) were Black. Second-born siblings whose older sibling was affected by a particular outcome were used to estimate sibling risk for  $\lambda$ s and sib-sib OR.

**Definitions.** PTB is defined by the World Health Organization as delivery <37 weeks [1]. To avoid inclusion of borderline gestational ages which may introduce misclassification bias, we defined PTB as delivery <35 weeks in this study. Information from the last menstrual period and clinical data were used to calculate the best estimate of gestational age. PPROM was defined as births delivered <35 weeks complicated by premature rupture of membranes. For PPROM, births complicated by pre-eclampsia, insulin-dependent and other diabetes, or eclampsia were excluded from analysis due to the potential for these births being delivered for medical reasons. First-born sibling and second-born sibling refer to the two oldest siblings recorded in database.

#### **Statistical analysis**

# $\lambda s = \frac{P(affected \mid affected \ sibling)}{Population \ prevalence}$

 $\lambda_{\rm S}$  was calculated as the frequency of an outcome in the individuals whose older sibling was affected with the disorder in the sibling cohort divided by the frequency of the outcome in first siblings in the larger cohort. 95% confidence intervals (CI) for sibling risk, population risk and sibling risk ratio were calculated by standard procedures for a binomial variable.

# $Sib - sib OR = \frac{P(affected | affected sibling)}{P(affected | unaffected sibling)}$

Sib-sib OR was calculated as the odds of a child being affected with a particular adverse outcome, given that their older sibling was affected, divided by the odds of a child being affected with a particular adverse outcome, given that their older sibling was unaffected. Sib-sib OR were adjusted for known medical and environmental risk factors for the outcome to most conservatively estimate residual familial effects on risk. For preterm-birth and PPROM, OR were adjusted for: mother's age <20 years old, mother <12 years of education, recipient of state-funded assistance (an index of low socioeconomic status), no prenatal care, mother's body mass index (BMI) <20 kg/m<sup>2</sup>, and cigarette smoking during pregnancy. In addition to these risk factors, preeclampsia ORs were corrected for: mother's age >35 years old, insulin-dependent diabetes mellitus, chronic hypertension. ORs for placental abruption were corrected for hydraminos/oligohydraminos in addition to the risk factors listed above.

Frequencies for  $\lambda_s$  and logistic regression analyses for the sib-sib OR were performed using Stata 9 [106]. Each calculation was made for PTB, PPROM, placental abruption, and preeclampsia in all races (including individuals whose race was neither Black nor White), as well as stratified by Black or White race.  $\lambda_s$  and sib-sib ORs calculated by race compare siblings of affected individuals designated as Black or White to the siblings of unaffected individuals of the same race or the population prevalence for that race.

|   | All Races       | White           | Black           |
|---|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|
| Population: Preterm births                              | 9759            | 6232            | 3354            |
| Population: Total births                                | 268103          | 220728          | 42899           |
|   | 0.036           | 0.028           | 0.078           |
| Population Risk   | (0.035 - 0.037) | (0.027 - 0.029) | (0.075 - 0.081) |
| Siblings: sibpairs with both siblings delivered preterm | 1020            | 514             | 489             |
| Siblings: sibpairs with first sibling delivered preterm | 6522            | 4181            | 2210            |
|   | 0.156           | 0.123           | 177.0           |
| Sibling Risk  | (0.147 - 0.165) | (0.113 - 0.133) | (0.204-0.238)   |
| λs (95% CI)   | 4.3 (4.0-4.6)   | 4.4 (4.0-4.7)   | 2.8 (2.6-3.1)   |
| Sib-sib unadjusted OR (95% CI)                          | 5.6 (5.2-6.0)   | 5.7 (5.2-6.3)   | 3.6 (3.2-4.0)   |
| Sib-sib adjusted OR (95% CI)#                           | 4.2 (3.9-4.5)   | 5.1 (4.6-5.7)   | 3.3 (2.9-3.7)   |
|   |                 |                 |                 |

Table 2.1: Estimated sibling risk ratio ( $\lambda$ s) and sibling-sibling odds ratio (sib-sib OR) for PTB <35 weeks.

#Adjusted for mother <20 years old, mother <12 education, Medicaid (index of low SES), no prenatal care, mother BMI <20 kg/m<sup>2</sup>, cigarette smoking

|  | All Races              | White                       | Black                  |
|--|------------------------|-----------------------------|------------------------|
| Population: PPROM  | 2105                   | 1311                        | 763                    |
| Population: N  | 254740                 | 211308                      | 39190                  |
| Population risk  | 0.008<br>(0.008-0.008) | 0.006<br>(0.006-0.006)      | 0.019<br>(0.018-0.020) |
| Siblings: sibpairs with both siblings delivered<br>after PPROM | 88                     | 37                          | 49                     |
| Siblings: sibpairs with first sibling delivered after PPROM    | 1300                   | 883                         | 393                    |
| Sibling risk   | 0.068<br>(0.054-0.082) | 0.042 ( $0.029$ - $0.055$ ) | 0.125<br>(0.092-0.158) |
| $\lambda_{\rm S}$  | 8.2 (6.5-9.9)          | 6.8 (4.6-8.9)               | 6.4 (4.7-8.1)          |
| Sib-sib unadjusted OR (95% CI)                                 | 10.8 (8.6-13.5)        | 8.8 (6.3-12.4)              | 8.8 (6.4-12.1)         |
| Sib-sib adjusted OR (95% CI)#                                  | 9.6 (7.6-12.2)         | 8.5 (6.0-12.1)              | 8.9 (6.4-12.5)         |
|  |                        |                             |                        |

Table 2.2:  $\lambda$ s and sib-sib OR (with 95% CI ) for PPROM.

#Adjusted for mother <20 years old, mother <12 education, Medicaid (index of low SES), no prenatal care, mother BMI <20 kg/m<sup>2</sup>, cigarette smoking

|  | All races       | White           | Black         |
|--|-----------------|-----------------|---------------|
| Population: placental abruption                      | 2050            | 1579            | 428           |
| Population: N  | 268002          | 220641          | 42888         |
|  | 0.008           | 0.007           | 0.010         |
| Population risk                                      | (0.008-0.008)   | (0.007 - 0.007) | (0.009-0.011) |
| Siblings: sibpairs with both siblings from pregnancy |                 |                 |               |
| affected with placental abruption                    | 34              | 30              | 4             |
| Siblings: sibpairs with first sibling delivered from |                 |                 |               |
| pregnancy affected with placental abruption          | 1124            | 851             | 245           |
|  | 0.030           | 0.035           | 0.016         |
| Sibling risk   | (0.020 - 0.040) | (0.023 - 0.047) | (0-0.032)     |
| λs   | 4.0 (2.6-5.3)   | 4.9 (3.2-6.7)   | 1.6 (0.0-3.2) |
| Sib-sib unadjusted OR (95% CI)                       | 4.1 (2.9-5.8)   | 5.4 (3.8-7.9)   | 1.4(0.5-3.7)  |
| Sib-sib adjusted OR (95% CI)#                        | 3.8 (2.6-5.5)   | 5.0 (3.4-7.4)   | 1.2 (0.4-3.9) |
|  |                 |                 |               |

Table 2.3:  $\lambda s$  and sib-sib OR (with 95% CI) for placental abruption.

#Adjusted for mother <20 or >35 years old, mother <12 education, Medicaid (index of low SES), no prenatal care, mother BMI <20 kg/m<sup>2</sup>, cigarette smoking, insulin-dependent diabetes mellitus, chronic hypertension, hydraminos/oligohydraminos

|  | All races       | White           | Black           |
|--|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|
| Population: preeclampsia                             | 8600            | 6749            | 1736            |
| Population: N  | 267840          | 220505          | 42861           |
|  | 0.032           | 0.031           | 0.041           |
| Population risk                                      | (0.031 - 0.033) | (0.031 - 0.031) | (0.039 - 0.043) |
| Siblings: sibpairs with both siblings from pregnancy |                 |                 |                 |
| affected with preeclampsia                           | 1070            | 821             | 233             |
| Siblings: sibpairs with first sibling from pregnancy |                 |                 |                 |
| affected with preeclampsia                           | 7384            | 5869            | 1400            |
|  | 0.145           | 0.140           | 0.166           |
| Sibling risk   | (0.137 - 0.153) | (0.131 - 0.149) | (0.146 - 0.186) |
|  |                 |                 |                 |
| $\lambda s$  | 4.5 (4.2-4.8)   | 4.5 (4.2-4.8)   | 4.1 (3.6-4.6)   |
|  |                 |                 |                 |
| Sib-sib unadjusted OR (95% CI)                       | 9.2 (8.5-9.9)   | 10.0 (9.1-10.9) | 6.7 (5.7-7.9)   |
|  |                 |                 |                 |
| Sib-sib adjusted OR (95% CI)#                        | 8.1 (7.5-8.8)   | 9.0 (8.2-9.8)   | 5.8 (4.9-7.0)   |
|  |                 |                 |                 |

Table 2.4:  $\lambda s$  and sib-sib OR (with 95% CI) for preeclampsia.

#Adjusted for mother <20 or >35 years old, mother <12 education, Medicaid (index of low SES), no prenatal care, mother BMI <20 kg/m<sup>2</sup>, cigarette smoking, insulin-dependent diabetes mellitus, chronic hypertension

Chapter 3: Patterns of inheritance suggest familial PTB is complex genetic disorder<sup>‡</sup>

## Abstract

While multiple lines of evidence suggest the importance of genetic contributors to risk of PTB, the nature of the genetic component has not been identified. We perform segregation analyses to identify the best fitting genetic model for gestational age, a quantitative proxy for PTB. Because either mother or infant can be considered the proband from a preterm delivery and there is evidence to suggest that genetic factors in either one or both may influence the trait, we performed segregation analysis for gestational age either attributed to the infant (infant's gestational age), or the mother (by averaging the gestational ages at which her children were delivered), using 96 multiplex preterm families.

These data lend further support to a genetic component contributing to birth timing since sporadic (i.e. no familial resemblance) and nontransmission (i.e. environmental factors alone contribute to gestational age) models are strongly rejected. Analyses of gestational age attributed to the infant support a model in which mother's genome and/or maternally-inherited genes acting in the fetus are largely responsible for birth timing, with a smaller contribution from the paternally-inherited alleles in the fetal genome. Our findings suggest that genetic influences on birth timing are important and likely complex.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>‡</sup> This chapter is adapted from: Plunkett J, et al. (2009) Mother's genome or maternally-inherited genes acting in the fetus influence gestational age in familial PTB. Hum Hered 68:209-219.

## Introduction

While multiple lines of evidence suggest genetic contributors are important in PTB, a specific mode of inheritance has not been identified. No prominent simple Mendelian pattern of inheritance has been observed in multiplex pedigrees identified to date. Modeling procedures used by twin studies suggest that additive genetic factors and environmental risk factors that are not shared among siblings both influence PTB [19-21]. Moderate values of sibling risk ratio ( $\lambda_s$ ), a measure of risk to siblings of affected individuals compared to the population risk for a disorder, estimated for PTB ( $\lambda_s$  (95% CI): 4.3 (4.0-4.6)) [107] are also consistent with complex genetic and environmental etiologies [88]. Moreover, association studies have reported gene-gene [33; 34] and gene-environment [35; 108; 109] interactions with PTB. Together, these studies imply that the etiology of PTB likely involves genetic as well as environmental factors in complex interactions. However, there has not been a systematic study of possible genetic models for PTB to date.

In this study, we performed segregation analyses to identify the best fitting genetic model for gestational age, a quantitative proxy for PTB. Because either mother or infant can be considered the proband from a preterm delivery, and there is evidence to suggest that genetic factors in either one or both may influence the trait, we performed segregation analysis for gestational age as a quantitative trait either attributed to the infant, infant's gestational age, or to the mother, by averaging the gestational ages at which her children were delivered, using 96 multiplex preterm families. We also tested parent of origin models for infant's gestational age to examine whether mother's genotype is the sole determinant of variation in this trait. Additionally, as pregnancies in

which either the mother [10; 13] or father [6; 7] is Black are at increased risk for preterm delivery, we performed segregation analysis for each phenotype in the total sample, as well as stratified by Black and White race, to test for heterogeneity between these two groups.

#### <u>Results</u>

Modeling of gestational age attributed to the infant. We first analyzed gestational age of the infant. The number of subjects and descriptive statistics for this phenotype are shown in Table 3.1. Table 3.2 presents the likelihood ratio tests (LRTs) and Akaike's Information Criterion (AIC) values for segregation analysis of infant's gestational age for 17 models of inheritance. The parameter estimates for segregation analysis of infant's gestational age are listed in Table 3.1. The hypotheses of no familial resemblance (model 2), no major gene effect (model 3), and no multifactorial effect (model 4) are rejected, suggesting the presence of both a major gene and a multifactorial effect. Additionally, the equal  $\tau$ 's hypotheses (models 10, 12 and 14) are rejected for the mixed, recessive mixed and dominant mixed models, respectively. In the free  $\tau$ 's models, the estimated  $\tau_{Aa}$  differed from 0.5, expected under the Mendelian model, and fit the data better than their respective general models (models 1, 7 and 8) for all groups. Together, this evidence supports a genetic component for PTB transmitted from parents to offspring and suggests that the transmitted effect is complex. Similar models were tested for general parent of origin effects, as well as maternal-specific and paternal-specific effects under Mendelian transmission (models 15-17). The parent of origin model (model 15) best fit the data as judged by AIC values and was chosen as the most parsimonious model (Table 3.3). This model suggests that, when attributing gestational age to the infant of a

delivery, genetic factors influence this trait and the parent from whom such factors are inherited influences the overall trait value.

Modeling of gestational age attributed to the mother. We also analyzed gestational age attributed to the mother, by averaging the gestational ages at which her children were delivered (see Table 3.1). Table 3.2 presents the likelihood ratio tests and AIC values for segregation analysis on mother's average gestational age of children for 14 models of inheritance. The parameter estimates for the combined dataset are listed in Table 3.4. The hypotheses of no familial resemblance (model 2), no major gene effect (model 3), and no multifactorial effect (model 4) are rejected, suggesting the presence of both a major gene and a multifactorial effect. The equal  $\tau$ 's (models 10, 12 and 14) are rejected. None of the free  $\tau$ 's models (models 9, 11 and 13) converged initially. In order to estimate these models,  $\tau_{AA}$  and  $\tau_{aa}$  were fixed to 1 and 0, respectively. Only  $\tau_{Aa}$  was estimated and, in each case, differed from 0.5, expected under the Mendelian model. Additionally, the free  $\tau$ 's models fit the data better than their respective general models (models 1, 7 and 8), perhaps suggesting that the major effect observed is more complex than the single biallelic locus modeled here. Together, this evidence supports a genetic component for PTB transmitted from parents to offspring and suggests that the transmitted effect is complex. The mixed free  $\tau$ 's model (model 9) best fit the data as judged by the AIC values and was chosen as the most parsimonious model (Table 3.5). This model suggests that a multifactorial genetic model most likely best accounts for variation in gestational age, when the trait is attributed to the mother of a delivery.

Heterogeneity between Blacks and Whites. Since pregnancies in which either the mother [10; 13] or father [6; 7] is Black are at increased risk for preterm delivery, we

tested for evidence of genetic heterogeneity between these two groups. Segregation analyses of infant's gestational age and mother's average gestational age over all her children also were performed in Black and White subgroups. Table 3.1 documents the number of subjects and descriptive statistics for both phenotypes by race. The segregation analyses of infant's gestational age supported similar conclusions in the combined sample and Black and White subgroups. However, several results differed in the segregation analysis of mother's average gestational age of children when the sample was stratified by Black and White race, compared to the combined sample. In the race-stratified samples, final estimates of the free  $\tau$ 's models had higher -2ln likelihoods than did similar models with fewer parameters, indicating that the maximum likelihood was not reached. As a result, the equal  $\tau$ 's hypotheses (models 10, 12 and 14) and the free  $\tau$ 's hypotheses (models 9, 11 and 13) were not rejected for the mixed, recessive mixed and dominant mixed models, respectively, in Black and White subgroup analysis. The best fitting model according to AIC values was the mixed equal  $\tau$ 's model and was selected as the most parsimonious model in both race subgroups (data not shown).

To test formally for heterogeneity between Blacks and Whites, we used the heterogeneity  $\chi^2$  test [110; 111] in which the -2lnL value under a given model for the combined data is subtracted from the summed -2lnL values from stratified analyses. For infant's gestational age, evidence for genetic heterogeneity among races was observed when comparing values under the multifactorial model ( $\chi^2 = \Sigma$  (698.07 Black + 2010.02 White) -2690.72 combined =17.37, 3 df, p=0.0006). Of note, parameter estimates for Blacks and Whites differed, particularly estimates of p, H and  $\mu_{AA}$  which were generally higher in Blacks than Whites. For the multifactorial model, H was estimated as 0.46

(95% CI: 0.27, 0.65) for Blacks and 0.23 (95% CI: 0.13, 0.33) for Whites. While these point estimates are quite different, the 95% CI overlap, indicating that this difference may not be statistically significant. For mother's average gestational age of children, evidence for genetic heterogeneity among races was observed when comparing values under the multifactorial model ( $\chi^2 = \Sigma$  (54.92 Black +213.58 White)-216.37 combined =52.13, 3 df, p=2.81x10<sup>-11</sup>). Of note, parameter estimates for Blacks and Whites differed, particularly estimates of H, which are generally higher in Blacks than Whites. For the mixed free  $\tau$ 's model, H was estimated as 0.70 (95% CI: 0-1) for Blacks and 0.23 (95% CI: 0-0.57) for Whites. As the 95% confidence intervals overlap, this difference is not significant in the sample size analyzed here.

## Discussion

PTB likely has a complex etiology involving both genetic and environmental risk factors, based on evidence from previous studies. This study is the first to explicitly test different modes of inheritance for birth timing, by assessing gestational age as a phenotype of either mother or infant. These data lend further support to a genetic component contributing to birth timing since sporadic (i.e. no familial resemblance) and nontransmission models, in which gestational age is attributed to environmental factors alone, are strongly rejected (Tables 3.2 and 3.4). Our findings suggest that genetic influences on birth timing are important and likely complex.

For infant's gestational age, the parent of origin model (model 15) best fit the data according to the AIC values and was chosen as the most parsimonious model (Table 3.2). Based on the mean estimates for AA, Aa, aA and aa under this model (Table 3.3), it appears that this parent of origin effect is largely maternal. Heterozygotes who inherit the

A allele from their mother (Aa) have a mean closer to, but not equal to, AA. Under a strict maternal model, AA and Aa would be equivalent, since mother's A allele would be expected to be the sole determinant of phenotype. In contrast, heterozygotes who inherited the A allele from their father (aA) have a mean that is approximately equivalent to that of aa, suggesting that father's A allele has little effect on phenotype. A model in which the maternally-inherited allele was the sole determinant of the phenotype (model 16) did not fit the data better than the parent of origin model in which the entire genotype was considered. Importantly, father's genes also affect phenotype in this model, aligning with previous work showing paternity [26; 27] as well as paternal race [6; 7] influence PTB risk. Hence, both maternal and paternal alleles seem to contribute to infant's gestational age, with maternally-inherited alleles having a stronger effect on phenotype than those inherited from the father. This finding may support previous studies that have observed stronger effects of mother's race [6; 7] and family history on risk for PTB [29] than those of the father.

These data suggest that maternally-inherited genes acting in the fetus and/or maternal genes acting in the mother are largely responsible for birth timing; however, these two possibilities are not easily distinguished. Maternal genetic effects can create the same pattern of phenotypic variation as genomic imprinting [112]. These two classes of effects can be distinguished by comparing the offspring of heterozygous mothers [112]; however, such comparisons are not possible in our dataset in which individuals were assigned probabilities for each possible genotypic state, rather than having known genotypes measured empirically. Previous studies in cattle [113; 114] have observed maternal genetic effects on gestational age, but did not consider parent of origin effects.

Consequently, further study is needed to determine whether maternal effects or imprinting account for our observations. In either case, considering the mother of a preterm delivery as proband may be most useful in identifying genetic contributions to PTB.

Segregation analysis of mother's average gestational age of children also supported a complex genetic model. The mixed free  $\tau$ 's model (model 9) best fit the data according to the AIC values and was chosen as the most parsimonious model (Table 3.4). This model, in combination with results from LRTs, suggests that genetic influences on birth timing are important and likely complex. Importantly, fewer individuals are informative when mother is considered the proband in a preterm delivery (Figure 3.1), and the smaller sample size affects the power of the analysis. As a result, the parameter and likelihood estimates made when considering mother as proband are more affected by sampling variance; however, conclusions made by comparing across models should be less affected by sample size.

Overall, mother-based and infant-based analyses both support the importance of genetic factors, perhaps primarily acting in the mother or maternally-inherited alleles acting in the fetus, in birth timing. The genetic component influencing PTB likely involves many genes in interaction with environmental and other genetic factors. These results are consistent with previous studies suggesting that genes and environments [19-21], as well as gene-gene [33; 34] and gene-environment [35; 108; 109] interactions influence PTB. Estimates from the multifactorial model (model 3, Tables 3.3 and 3.5) indicate 30-40% of variation in gestational age, attributed to either mother or infant, can be explained by genetics, consistent with estimates from previous twin studies [19; 21].

As twins may not be representative of the population as a whole, our heritability estimates corroborate the general importance of genetics in birth timing. Heritability estimates were generally higher in mother-based analyses (0.44 (95% CI: 0.11, 0.77)) than in infant-based analysis (0.33 (95% CI: 0.24, 0.42)), but not significantly different (Tables 3.3, 3.5). While many genes may be contributing to the observed genetic influence on birth timing, the moderate heritability observed suggests that the cumulative effect of these genes accounts for an important amount of variation in gestational age.

Although alternative methods for segregation analysis exist, we considered the Pedigree Analysis Package (PAP) to be the best method for our primary goal of identifying the best-fitting genetic model for birth timing. Using PAP, we were able compare models directly and identify the most parsimonious model. In contrast, Markov Chain Monte Carlo (MCMC) methods, such as those used by the Loki [115] and Morgan [116] packages, generate a series of posterior probabilities for various models, but no one model is identified as superior. Moreover, MCMC methods model several Mendelian loci simultaneously but do not include a polygenic component, which we wanted to include in the models we examined. Furthermore, one cannot correct for ascertainment within MCMC analysis, in contrast to PAP. One of the disadvantages of using PAP exclusively was that we were not able to estimate the approximate number of loci contributing to birth timing, as could be done with MCMC methods. Additionally, MCMC methods may be better at handling large, complex pedigrees than PAP [117]; however, since our families were relatively small and simple (e.g. containing no inbreeding), we did not consider this a limitation.

We have likely enriched for genetic and/or common environmental effects by using 96 multiplex families, all of whom were recruited based on having two or more first degree relatives delivered preterm. These multiplex families provided a large sample size from which genetic effects could be examined. However, the ascertainment scheme also introduces bias, as the families were not collected randomly and may overestimate the importance of certain genetic models. To minimize errors due to such bias, all analyses were corrected for ascertainment by conditioning on the initial proband, either the mother or the offspring depending which phenotype was considered, that led to the ascertainment of the family, assuming single ascertainment. However, if our assumption of single ascertainment is incorrect, conditioning on probands in this manner may create bias in estimating model parameters [118], leading to inaccurate conclusions about the best-fitting model for familial PTB. Because we believe our ascertainment scheme is consistent with single ascertainment, these results appear to be most appropriate for modeling genetic effects in familial PTB. Yet, it is possible that our conclusions drawn from familial cases of PTB may not generalize to all instances of this disorder. Familial cases of PTB may have a different genetic contribution than isolated cases, perhaps having different etiologies than isolated cases.

This study is also limited by the phenotypes studied. Information on gestational age was collected by self-report data from questionnaires for many individuals used in this analysis. While it was possible to verify gestational ages from medical records in some cases, including all births delivered at the participating institutions, many gestational ages could not be verified and may be subject to reporting errors. Additionally, many individuals for whom we could not verify precise gestational ages

were reported as "full term" and assigned gestational age of 40 weeks. While this is the most likely gestational age for infants to be born [12], we may lose some variability in the overall distribution of gestational age by doing so. As modeling of trait variance is essential to segregation analysis, this approach also may have affected our results.

Our findings suggest that genetic influences on birth timing are important. Modeling for both mother and infant phenotypes indicate that a genetic component influences gestational age and is complex in nature. In analyses using either mother or infant as proband, monogenic Mendelian models were strongly rejected, suggesting that a single gene model cannot fully explain birth timing in these families. A number of genes probably contribute to the genetic influence on birth timing and PTB described. Analyses of gestational age attributed to the infant support a model in which mother's genome and/or maternally-inherited genes acting in the fetus are largely responsible for birth timing, with a smaller contribution from the paternally-inherited alleles in the fetal genome. Hence, considering the mother of a preterm delivery as proband may be more useful in identifying specific genetic contributions to PTB. Interestingly, results from the heterogeneity  $\chi^2$  test comparing race-stratified analyses suggest that genetic influences on birth timing may differ between Blacks and Whites. Hence, in future association studies, race-stratified analyses or population stratification corrections may improve our ability to identify specific genes associated with PTB. Overall, as multiple genes in the mother's genome may explain the bulk of genetic influences on birth timing, future studies to identify specific genes influencing PTB perhaps will be most fruitful by using large scale studies of mothers' genomes.

### Material and Methods

Proband mother-infant pair was initially identified through premature birth of a live singleton fetus before 37 weeks of gestation [1] by review of delivery logs at university medical center hospitals at Washington University and University of Helsinki or by self-identification through the study's website from 2003 to October 2007. To avoid misclassification bias at borderline gestational ages, we defined PTB as <35 weeks in the US cohort and <36 weeks in the Finland cohort. Our gestational age criteria was less stringent in the Finland cohort due to the high number of early ultrasounds performed, leading to more accurate gestational ages in this cohort. To include only families with spontaneous onset of preterm singleton birth, the following mother-infant pairs were further excluded: elective deliveries without spontaneous onset of labor and deliveries in which either maternal (e.g. systemic infection) or fetal (e.g. malformation) disease with known predisposition to premature birth was indicated. Families were extended through affected individuals on both maternal and paternal sides until no additional first degree relatives were identified as either mother of infant of a preterm delivery. Families were recruited into the study only if two or more members were mothers and/or infants of preterm deliveries. 55 families were recruited from the US, of which 31 were Black and 24 were White. 41 White families were recruited from Finland. In the US cohort, families ranged from 9 to 36 individuals with phenotypic information with a median family size of 18 individuals. In the Finland cohort, families ranged from 8 to 73 individuals with phenotypic information with a median family size of 16 individuals. Informed consent was obtained from participants and the study was approved by the institutional review board of Washington University School of Medicine and the ethics committee of Helsinki University Central Hospital.

From the US cohort, an individual's gestational age was calculated based on his or her mother's self report of expected due dates and actual delivery dates for a pregnancy or of how many weeks early that family member was born. For all individuals born at the Washington University School of Medicine, gestational ages were verified from medical records. From the Finland cohort, an individual's gestational age was obtained from medical records. Individuals for whom pedigree information indicated that they were born <35 or <36 weeks without a specific gestational age designated were assigned a gestational age of 34 or 35 weeks, respectively. Similarly, those individuals indicated as "term" were designated 40 weeks. Infant's gestational age was treated as a quantitative trait, which was standardized to a normal distribution ( $\mu$ =0,  $\sigma$ =1) prior to any analysis. A total of 1378 individuals had non-missing phenotypes, with a median of 13 individuals per family (range 3-80). The number of sibpairs with phenotypic information for this phenotype was 309, with a median of 3 sibpairs per family (range 1-7). The median number of generations with phenotypic information was 3 (range 1-5).

For both cohorts, a variable representing the average gestational age of all children born to a given mother was constructed. For mothers who had one or more children born before 37 weeks, this variable was calculated as the mean of the gestational ages for all children born to that woman. Mothers who gave birth to all of their children at term (>37 weeks) were assigned a value of 40 weeks. Mothers for whom one or more children had missing gestational ages were coded as missing. Additionally, all males and females who had not yet given birth were coded as missing. This phenotype was treated as a quantitative trait, which was standardized to a normal distribution ( $\mu$ =0,  $\sigma$ =1) prior to any analysis. Univariate statistics and standardizations for each phenotype were

performed with SAS language v. 9.1.3 for Linux OS (SAS Institute, Cary, NC). A total of 404 individuals had non-missing phenotypes, with a median of 4 individuals per family (range 1-17). The number of sibpairs with phenotypic information for this phenotype was 309, with a median of 0 sibpairs per family (range 0-5). The median number of generations with phenotypic information was 2 (range 1-4).

We used the Pedigree Analysis Package (PAP), Version 5.0 [119] to perform segregation analysis. Under the mixed Mendelian model (model 1), the phenotype is influenced by a major gene, polygenic background and an untransmitted environmental component. The major gene is biallelic (A, a), with allele A, occurring at frequency p, associated with lower trait values. Mean values for the three genotypes ( $\mu_{AA}$ ,  $\mu_{Aa}$ ,  $\mu_{aa}$ , where the order of the means is constrained to be  $\mu_{AA} \leq \mu_{Aa} \leq \mu_{aa}$ ) and a common standard deviation for all genotypes are estimated. Parent-to-offspring transmission probabilities for the three genotypes ( $\tau_{AA}$ ,  $\tau_{Aa}$ , and  $\tau_{aa}$ ) also are included in the model.  $\tau_{AA}$ ,  $\tau_{Aa}$ , and  $\tau_{aa}$  designate the probability of transmitting allele A for the genotypes AA, Aa, and aa, with Mendelian expectations of 1, 0.5, 0, respectively. When the  $\tau$ 's are set equal to p, there is no transmission of the major effect. Polygenic heritability (H) after accounting for the putative major gene effect was also estimated. For parent of origin models, heterozygotes who inherited A from their mother (Aa) and heterozygotes who inherited A from their father (aA) are distinguished from one another and allowed to have different means. Many of the free  $\tau$ 's models did not converge initially. In order to estimate these models,  $\tau_{AA}$  and  $\tau_{aa}$  were fixed to 1 and 0, respectively, and likelihoods calculated under these additional assumptions were used for the analysis.

All parameters were estimated using a maximum likelihood method. Nested models representing null hypotheses were tested against a more general model using a LRT, in which the difference between negative twice the log-likelihood (-2 ln L) values for two models approximates a chi-square distribution with degrees of freedom equal to the number of independent parameter restrictions. The most parsimonious model of those not rejected by likelihood ratio test (p>0.01) was determined using AIC [120], which is computed as -2 ln L of the model plus twice the number of parameters estimated. The model with the lowest AIC indicates the most parsimonious fit to the observed data.

To account for the ascertainment of the families, the likelihood of each model was conditioned on the likelihood of the proband's phenotype under the model, an appropriate correction for the manner in which these families were extended [121]. While our criterion required 2 or more preterm first degree relatives for a family to be enrolled in the study, the ascertainment scheme is approximately equivalent to single ascertainment [122]. Because not all preterm deliveries in the metropolitan St. Louis or Finnish health care systems occurring during the study period were captured under our ascertainment scheme, the probability that a family was identified through multiple probands is small and should be proportional to the number of affected deliveries in a family, as expected under single ascertainment [123]. Under single ascertainment, conditioning on the proband's phenotype is sufficient to adjust for the ascertainment of families [123]. Hence, analyses for infant's gestational age were corrected for the proband infant's gestational age jointly with PTB (<37 weeks) affection status. Similarly, analyses attributing gestational age to the mother were corrected for the proband mother's average gestational age of children jointly with her PTB (<37 weeks) affection status.

To test genetic heterogeneity among races, we used the heterogeneity  $\chi^2$  test [110; 111] in which the -2lnL value under the best fitting model for the combined data is subtracted from the summation of -2lnL values for stratified analyses to obtain the test statistic. This test statistic approximates a  $\chi^2$  distribution with df equal to K\*J-K where J is the number of subgroups and K is the number of parameters in the model.

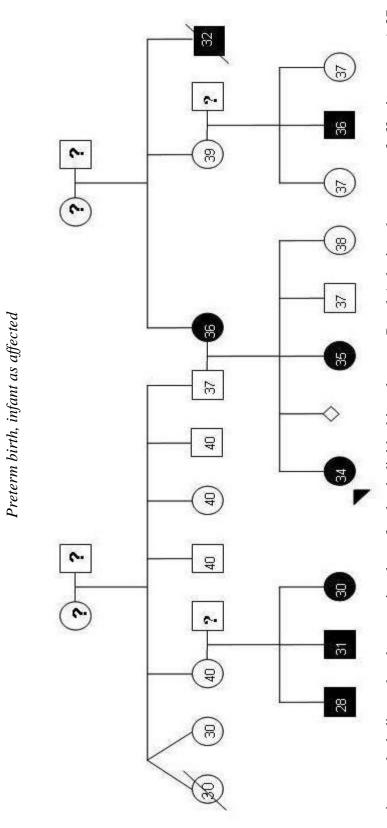


Figure 3.1A: A representative pedigree of familial preterm birth with gestational age in weeks of each individual indicated.

weeks) if the infant is considered proband of a preterm delivery. Multiple births are excluded due to the likelihood of singleton and Question marks indicate that the gestational age for that individual is unknown. Panel A depicts the pattern of affection status (<37 multiple births having different mechanisms for early birth.

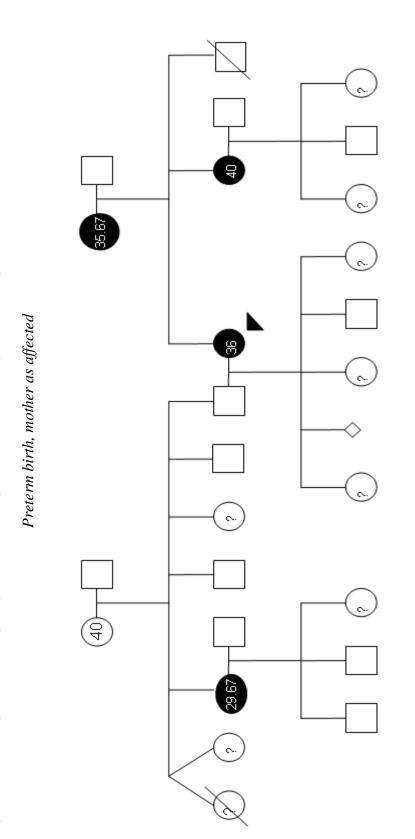


Figure 3.1B: A representative pedigree of familial preterm birth with gestational age in weeks of each individual indicated.

weeks) if the mother is considered proband of a preterm delivery. Multiple births are excluded due to the likelihood of singleton and Question marks indicate that the gestational age for that individual is unknown. Panel B depicts the pattern of affection status (<37 multiple births having different mechanisms for early birth.

|                                  | Combined      | Blacks       | Whites       |
|----------------------------------|---------------|--------------|--------------|
| Infant's gestational age         |               | -            | -            |
| N (% <37 weeks)                  | 1130 (33.63%) | 301 (41.53%) | 829 (30.76%) |
| Mean                             | 37.12         | 36.12        | 37.49        |
| Standard deviation               | 4.09          | 4.83         | 3.73         |
| Kurtosis                         | 1.73          | 0.24         | 2.47         |
| Skewness                         | -1.45         | -1.08        | -1.58        |
| Mother's average gestational age |               |              |              |
| N (% <37 weeks)                  | 191 (54.97%)  | 48 (70.83%)  | 143 (49.65%) |
| Mean                             | 35.69         | 34.22        | 36.19        |
| Standard deviation               | 4.24          | 4.45         | 4.07         |
| Kurtosis                         | -0.24         | -0.66        | 0.17         |
| Skewness                         | -0.76         | -0.32        | -0.95        |

Table 3.1: General characteristics of the study subjects as a single cohort and stratified by race.

| · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · |         |           |                |           |           |           |                 |                |                      |                       |                          |                           |                         |                          |                    |           |           |
|---------------------------------------|---------|-----------|----------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------------|----------------|----------------------|-----------------------|--------------------------|---------------------------|-------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------|-----------|-----------|
| AIC                                   | 2278.85 | 2758.87   | 2696.72        | 2313.33   | 2553.26   | 2313.64   | 2554.08         | 2280.77        | 2118.61              | 2366.73               | 2307.99                  | 2364.73                   | 2122.20                 | 2364.73                  | 2090.97            | 2328.79   | 2364.23   |
| p-value                               |         | p < 0.001 | p < 0.001      | p < 0.001 | p < 0.001 | p < 0.001 | p < 0.001       | 0.05           | p < 0.001            | p < 0.001             | p < 0.001                | p < 0.001                 | p < 0.001               | p < 0.001                |                    | p < 0.001 | p < 0.001 |
| df                                    |         | 4         | ю              | 1         | 7         | 7         | 1               | 1              | 3                    | ю                     | ю                        | 3                         | 3                       | 3                        |                    | Э         | 3         |
| χ2                                    |         | 488.02    | 423.87         | 36.48     | 278.41    | 38.79     | 277.23          | 3.92           | 166.24               | 254.12                | 252.09                   | 62.74                     | 164.57                  | 248.53                   |                    | 260.83    | 296.27    |
| test                                  |         | 2 vs 1    | 3 vs 1         | 4 vs 1    | 5 vs 1    | 6 vs 1    | 7 vs 1          | 8 vs 1         | 1 vs 9               | 10 vs 9               | 7 vs 11                  | 12 vs 11                  | 8 vs 13                 | 14 vs 13                 |                    | 16 vs 15  | 17 vs 15  |
| "-2lnL"                               | 2266.85 | 2754.87   | 2690.72        | 2303.33   | 2545.26   | 2305.64   | 2544.08         | 2270.77        | 2100.61              | 2354.73               | 2291.99                  | 2354.73                   | 2106.20                 | 2354.73                  | 2078.97            | 2320.79   | 2356.23   |
| Estimated parameters                  | 9       | 2         | 33             | 5         | 4         | 4         | 5               | 5              | 6                    | 6                     | ~                        | 5                         | 8                       | 5                        | 6                  | 4         | 4         |
| Model                                 | Mixed   | Sporadic  | Multifactorial | Additive  | Recessive | Dominant  | Mixed recessive | Mixed dominant | Mixed free $\tau$ 's | Mixed equal $\tau$ 's | Recessive free $\tau$ 's | Recessive equal $\tau$ 's | Dominant free $\tau$ 's | Dominant equal $\tau$ 's | Parent of origin # | Maternal  | Paternal  |
|                                       | 1       | 2         | б              | 4         | S         | 9         | 7               | ×              | 6                    | 10                    | 11                       | 12                        | 13                      | 14                       | 15                 | 16        | 17        |

| nfounders).       |  |
|-------------------|--|
| ies (n=1224 no    |  |
| plex famili       |  |
| in 96 multip      |  |
| tational age      |  |
| infant's gest     |  |
| ınalysis of i     |  |
| gregation a       |  |
| Table 3.2: Segreg |  |

# most parsimonious model

| frequency                   |
|-----------------------------|
| $P 	ag{t_{AA}} 	ag{t_{Aa}}$ |
| 0.27 [1] [0.5]              |
| [1] [1] [0.5]               |
| [1] [1] [0.5]               |
| 0.27 [1] [0.5]              |
| 0.03 [1] [0.5]              |
| 0.26 [1] [0.5]              |
| 0.03 [1] [0.5]              |
| 0.27 [1] [0.5]              |
| 0.05 1.00 0.99              |
| 0.33 [p]                    |
| 0.01 0.98                   |
| 0.06 [p]                    |
| 0.05 1.00                   |
| 0.33 [p]                    |
| 0.20 [1]                    |
| 0.09 [1]                    |
| 0.12 [1]                    |

Table 3.3: Parameter estimates for segregation analysis of infant's gestational age in 96 multiplex families (n=1224 nonfounders).

# Most parsimonious model. [ ] denotes that the parameter was set and not estimated. <sup>a</sup> Parameter estimates are approximately equal within standard error.

|                            | Estimated  |         |          |          |    |           |        |
|----------------------------|------------|---------|----------|----------|----|-----------|--------|
| Model                      | parameters | "-21nL" | test     | $\chi^2$ | df | p-value   | AIC    |
| Mixed                      | 9          | 175.06  |          |          |    |           | 187.06 |
| Sporadic                   | 2          | 222.42  | 2 vs 1   | 47.36    | 4  | p < 0.001 | 226.42 |
| Multifactorial             | 3          | 216.37  | 3 vs 1   | 41.31    | 3  | p < 0.001 | 222.37 |
| Additive                   | 5          | 181.57  | 4 vs 1   | 6.50     | 1  | 0.01      | 191.57 |
| Recessive                  | 4          | 187.88  | 5 vs 1   | 12.82    | 7  | 0.002     | 195.88 |
| Dominant                   | 4          | 182.62  | 6 vs 1   | 7.55     | 7  | 0.02      | 190.62 |
| Mixed recessive            | 5          | 186.70  | 7 vs 1   | 11.63    | 1  | p < 0.001 | 196.70 |
| Mixed dominant             | 5          | 175.68  | 8 vs 1   | 0.62     | 1  | 0.43      | 185.68 |
| Mixed free $\tau^{3}s #$   | <i>L</i>   | 153.94  | 1 vs 9   | 21.13    | 3  | p < 0.001 | 167.94 |
| Mixed equal $\tau$ 's      | 9          | 173.56  | 10 vs 9  | 19.62    | 3  | p < 0.001 | 185.56 |
| Recessive free $\tau$ 's * | 9          | 184.09  | 7 vs 11  | 2.60     | 3  | 0.46      | 196.09 |
| Recessive equal $\tau$ 's  | 5          | 173.56  | 12 vs 11 | -10.54   | 3  | N/A       | 183.56 |
| Dominant free $\tau$ 's *  | 9          | 157.15  | 8 vs 13  | 18.53    | 3  | p < 0.001 | 169.15 |
| Dominant equal $\tau$ 's   | 5          | 173.56  | 14 vs 13 | 16.40    | 3  | p < 0.001 | 183.56 |

Table 3.4: Segregation analysis of mother's average gestational age of children in 96 multiplex families (n=192 nonfounders).

# most parsimonious model

\* indicates the model did not converge on its own.  $\tau AA$  was set equal to 1 and  $\tau aa$  set equal to 0 in order to estimate the model.

|                            | A allele  | Tr          | <b>Fransmission</b> | ц           | Mean v | Mean values for genotypes | genotypes    | Common                | Heritability |
|----------------------------|-----------|-------------|---------------------|-------------|--------|---------------------------|--------------|-----------------------|--------------|
|                            | frequency | īd          | probabilities       |             |        |                           |              | standard<br>deviation |              |
| Model                      | d         | $\tau_{AA}$ | $	au_{\mathrm{Aa}}$ | $\tau_{aa}$ | мад    | рАа                       | $\mu_{aa}$   | ь                     | Н            |
| Mixed                      | 0.27      | [1]         | [0.5]               | [0]         | -1.02  | 0.89                      | 0.99         | 0.45                  | 0.58         |
| Sporadic                   | [1]       | [1]         | [0.5]               | [0]         | 0.55   | [VVn]                     | [vvn]        | 0.87                  | [0]          |
| Multifactorial             | [1]       | [1]         | [0.5]               | [0]         | 0.74   | [vvn]                     | [vvn]        | 0.86                  | 0.44         |
| Additive                   | 0.25      | [1]         | [0.5]               | [0]         | -1.28  | 0.72                      | 0.94         | 0.48                  | [0]          |
| Recessive                  | 0.04      | [1]         | [0.5]               | [0]         | -0.94  | [vvn]                     | 0.89         | 0.49                  | [0]          |
| Dominant                   | 0.28      | [1]         | [0.5]               | [0]         | -1.08  | 0.87                      | $[\mu_{Aa}]$ | 0.48                  | [0]          |
| Mixed-recessive            | 0.04      | [1]         | [0.5]               | [0]         | -1.06  | [VVM]                     | 0.91         | 0.47                  | 0.43         |
| Mixed-dominant             | 0.28      | [1]         | [0.5]               | [0]         | -1.01  | 0.94                      | $[\mu_{Aa}]$ | 0.45                  | 0.59         |
| Mixed free $\tau$ 's * #   | 0.16      | [1]         | 0.77                | [0]         | -1.01  | 0.87                      | 1.08         | 0.44                  | 0.52         |
| Mixed equal $\tau$ 's      | 0.40      | [d]         | [d]                 | [d]         | -1.00  | 0.92                      | 0.92         | 0.45                  | 0.61         |
| Recessive free $\tau$ 's * | 0.02      | [1]         | 0.66                | [0]         | -0.85  | [VVn]                     | 0.91         | 0.49                  | 0.02         |
| Recessive equal $\tau$ 's  | 0.08      | [d]         | [p]                 | [d]         | -1.00  | $[\mu_{AA}]$              | 0.92         | 0.45                  | 0.61         |
| Dominant free $\tau$ 's *  | 0.18      | [1]         | 0.75                | [0]         | -0.96  | 0.96                      | $[\mu_{Aa}]$ | 0.44                  | 0.54         |
| Dominant equal $\tau$ 's   | 0.40      | [d]         | [d]                 | [d]         | -1.00  | 0.92                      | [µAa]        | 0.45                  | 0.61         |

Table 3.5: Parameter estimates for segregation analysis of mother's average gestational age of children in 96 multiplex families (n=192 nonfounders).

# most parsimonious model

[] denotes that the parameter was set and not estimated.

\* indicates the model did not converge on its own.  $\tau AA$  was set equal to 1 and  $\tau aa$  set equal to 0 in order to estimate the model.

Chapter 4: Considering rapidly evolving genes facilitates discovery of novel gene for PTB: follicle-stuimulating hormone receptor, *FSHR* <sup>§</sup>

## Abstract

The signals initiating parturition in humans have remained elusive, due to divergence in physiological mechanisms between humans and model organisms typically studied. Because of relatively large human head size and narrow birth canal cross-sectional area compared to other primates, we hypothesized that genes involved in parturition have evolved rapidly along the human and/or higher primate phylogenetic lineages to decrease the length of gestation and alleviate complications arising from these constraints. Consistent with our hypothesis, many genes involved in reproduction show rapid evolution in their coding or adjacent noncoding regions. We screened >8,000 SNPs in 150 rapidly evolving genes in 165 Finnish preterm and 163 control mothers for association with PTB. A linkage disequilibrium block of SNPs in *FSHR*, rs11686474, rs11680730 and rs12473870, showed significant association across ethnically diverse populations. By considering rapid evolution, we identified a novel gene associated with PTB, *FSHR*. We anticipate other rapidly evolving genes will similarly be associated with PTB risk and elucidate essential pathways for human parturition.

## Introduction

Because humans are born developmentally less mature than other mammals [124; 125], birth timing mechanisms may differ between humans and model organisms that have been typically studied [126]. Evidence suggests that parturition has changed along the human lineage in response to other uniquely human adaptations. The dramatic

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>§</sup> This chapter is adapted from: Plunkett J, et al. Evolution History of *FSHR* in Humans Predicts Role in Birth Timing. Submitted.

increase in brain size, along with the human pelvis becoming narrower to facilitate bipedalism, places unique constraints on birth in humans compared even with evolutionarily close relatives such as Neanderthals and chimpanzees [127; 128]. Given the historically high mortality rate associated with pregnancy, these human adaptations are likely to have generated a strong selective pressure to initiate parturition at a relatively earlier time in gestation compared to non-human primates to avoid cephalopelvic disproportion and arrested labor. High rates of human versus non-human primate divergence in human pregnancy-related genes, such as genes in the reproduction Gene Ontology (GO) category [129; 130] as well as GO categories related to fetal development, including transcription factors [131], nuclear hormone receptors [131], transcriptional regulation [132] and development [130], support the notion that human gestation length has been shortened to accommodate features unique to human pregnancy. As a result, the set of genes rapidly evolving on the human lineage likely includes genes that play important roles in regulating parturition and potentially influence PTB risk.

Genetic influences on birth timing in humans appear to be substantial; however, association studies using candidates selected from suspected pathways have not detected robust susceptibility variants for PTB. Genome-wide association studies (GWAS) are promising but will require large numbers of well-characterized subjects in order to overcome the challenge of multiple statistical comparisons. To address these limitations, we applied an evolutionarily-motivated filter to examine genes showing marked divergence between humans and other mammals, defined by relative nucleotide substitution rates in coding and highly conserved noncoding regions, for association with

PTB. Here we show that genes with the signature of rapid evolution in humans provide an informative group of candidates, and demonstrate as proof of concept that one rapidly evolving gene, follicle-stimulating hormone receptor (*FSHR*), has significant association with PTB.

## Results and Discussion

Life history traits. Because of large human head size and narrow birth canal cross-section compared to other primates [127], we hypothesized that genes involved in parturition have evolved rapidly along the human phylogenetic lineage to decrease the length of gestation and alleviate the complications arising from these constraints. We performed a comparative analysis of life history traits in mammals to further evaluate whether the relative gestational period in humans has decreased compared to other primates and mammals. Data acquired by Sacher and Staffeldt [133] and reanalyzed by us show that both adult and neonatal primates have higher brain to body weight ratios compared to other mammals (Figure 4.1A, B). The decoupling of brain/body size ratios in primates makes it possible to ask whether gestation in primates is linked to brain size or body size. Primates and other mammals have equivalent gestational periods with respect to brain weight (Figure 4.1C). In contrast, the gestational period in primates is longer relative to the length of gestation in mammals with equivalent neonatal body weights (Figure 4.1D). This suggests that the length of gestation is expected to change with brain size but not body size.

Humans have evolved the highest adult brain to body weight ratio of any mammal [29]. In contrast to the evolution of brain/body ratios along the lineage leading to primates, the increase in the brain/body ratio along the lineage leading to humans is

present in adults but not neonates (Figure 4.1B). The simplest explanation is that adult brain/body ratios have changed independently of neonatal ratios. However, the ratio of brain/body weight is highest at birth and declines until adulthood. Thus, an alternative explanation is that both adult and neonatal brain/body ratios have increased in humans, as in primates, but that a concurrent decrease in the length of gestation lowered the neonatal brain/body ratio. This second possibility is supported by the relative immaturity of human neonates compared to other primates [124; 125] and that the length of human gestation, relative to either neonatal brain or body weight, is shorter than most other primates (Figure 4.1C,D).

To examine the evolution of gestation length relative to neonatal brain and body weight in primates, we inferred the evolution of these characters across a phylogenetic tree. For both gestation-neonatal body ratio (Figure 4.2A) and gestation-neonatal brain ratio (Figure 4.2B) there is a consistent trend of a relatively shorter length of gestation on branches leading to humans. Of note, human has the lowest gestation-neonatal body ratio (Figure 4.2A) or gestation-neonatal brain ratio (Figure 4.2B) of all the 20 primates. The gestation-neonatal brain ratio for humans is 69% that of gorilla and 45% that of chimpanzee. The gestation-neonatal body ratio of human is 49% that of gorilla and 50% that of chimpanzee.

**Signature of rapid evolution.** In light of this evidence for human adaptation for birth timing, we examined whether genes involved in parturition would display a signature of positive selection, an increased rate of amino acid altering to synonymous nucleotide substitutions (dN/dS; Figure 4.3). We found that, of 120 suggested candidate genes for PTB [134] that were included in ENSEMBL database, 7 showed statistically

significant increased rate acceleration (i.e. increased dN/dS; p<0.05) along the human lineage in comparison to the other lineages. Table 4.1 shows these 7 genes plus 2 accelerated human genes significantly rapidly evolving along the human-chimpanzee ancestor lineage (complete analysis of dN/dS reported in [135; 136]). Of these, common variants of PGR [137] and MMP8 [138] have previously been found to contribute to PTB risk. Of note, this candidate gene list derived from the Institute of Medicine report on PTB [134], and information from the Gene Cards and Online Mendelian Inheritance in Man databases was relatively enriched for genes rapidly evolving along the human lineage compared to a normal distribution (3/120 expected; p=0.02) and exhibited a similar trend for enrichment in comparison to other human genes in the ENSEMBL database (408/10,440 observed with p<0.05; p=0.14 vs. suggested PTB candidates). Using criterion agnostic to possible involvement with PTB, and measuring genome-wide changes, we identified 175 genes either rapidly evolving along the human (40 genes) or on the human and human-chimpanzee ancestor lineages combined (135 genes) at a 5% false discovery rate (FDR) [139] from this analysis of protein-coding sequences.

Motivated by this evidence of protein coding region evolution for genes involved in parturition and that positive selection has also been found to act on noncoding regions, we developed a method to identify rapidly evolving noncoding sequences [132; 140]. We identified a total of 401 elements significant along the human lineage and 2103 elements significant along the human and human-chimpanzee ancestor lineages at a 5% FDR. To choose candidate genes, we calculated gene-wise p-values for each gene locus by assigning each conserved element to its nearest RefSeq gene [141] and a Fisher's combined p-value across the locus. This resulted in identification of a total of 279 candidate genes (complete analysis of rapidly evolving non-coding regions reported in [135; 136]). 150 of the genes identified as rapidly evolving in the protein-coding sequence and highly conserved noncoding elements screens, selected based on expression and functional information suggesting potential roles in parturition, were analyzed for association with PTB (Table 4.2).

Association analysis of rapidly evolving genes. Because recent data suggests that heritability of risk of PTB acts largely or exclusively through the maternal genome [29; 30; 32] and the Finnish have low environmental risk and high genetic homogeneity compared to other populations, we genotyped Finnish (165 preterm, 163 control) mothers for 8,490 SNPs in the gene regions of our prioritized list of 150 rapidly evolving genes (Figure 4.4). The most significant finding was rs6741370 ( $p=9.28 \times 10^{-5}$ ) in the folliclestimulating hormone (FSH) receptor gene (FSHR). 91 SNPs were significant at the p<0.01 level by allelic tests (Table 4.3). However, no SNPs were significant after correcting for 6,042 independent tests, considering relationships among markers, by the Bonferroni method ( $p < 8.27 \times 10^{-6}$ ). Of note, 8 of the 10 most statistically significant SNPs were located in FSHR. We identified FSHR as rapidly evolving in the noncoding analysis, with 40 changes in 4,218 bp of 17 conserved elements (human lineage p = 5.4 X $10^{-5}$ ). Moreover, *FSHR* was revealed as rapidly evolving in a study of noncoding conserved elements by Prabhakar and colleagues [140], which otherwise had limited overlap with our gene list (see Methods). FSHR also harbors SNPs with extreme iHS values in the Yoruban population, reflecting extended haplotype homozygosity and suggesting a recent selective sweep [142]. Bird and colleagues [143] identified a region less than 1 megabase downstream of the FSHR gene boundaries as rapidly evolving in

their study, further supporting rapid evolution of the locus. This information, together with the known importance of variation in human *FSHR* in subfertility [144; 145], a risk factor for preterm delivery independent of the use of assisted reproductive technologies [146; 147], and evidence suggesting its expression in uterus and cervix [148-150], motivated its specific study.

16 SNPs in *FSHR* showing potential association in the screening analysis (p<0.1) were genotyped in US White (147 preterm, 157 control), US Black (79 preterm, 164 controls) and US Hispanic (73 preterm, 292 control) mothers (Figure 4.5; Table 4.4). Several SNPs exhibited suggestive association (p<0.01) with PTB risk. One SNP in the US Blacks, rs12473815, was significant after correcting multiple testing (13 independent tests; p<0.004). The SNP rs12473815 is in high linkage disequilibrium (LD) with three nearby SNPs, rs11686474, rs11680730 and rs12473870 (Figure 4.5), all of which showed evidence of association across populations. Meta-analysis of these SNPs resulted in odds ratios ranging from 1.37 to 1.41 with a common 95% confidence interval of 1.26-1.50. Of note, when combining data from all populations tested by meta-analysis, p-values for rs11686474 (p=0.0006) and rs11680730 (p=0.002) are significant after a Bonferroni correction (p<0.003).

In *FSHR*, 4 SNPs in high LD show evidence of association with PTB across the populations studied. These SNPs lie within intron 2 of *FSHR* (Figure 4.5) and show little LD with variants outside of this intron, based on available information from the International HapMap Project database [151]. Variants in this intron may tag yet uncharacterized variants in coding regions or nearby regulatory sequences. Alternatively, an intronic variant in *FSHR* may affect risk directly by altering functional sequences

contained within the intron, such as microRNA binding sites, splice regulatory sites or transcription regulation sites. For instance, a variant in a splice enhancer site may change splicing patterns in favor of transcripts that promote PTB risk, as several alternatively spliced FSHR isoforms have been observed with altered function [152]. Risk-promoting variation in this gene likely contributes to birth timing, rather than size at birth, based on additional tests examining gestational age or birth-weight Z-score as a quantitative trait, rather than PTB affection status (Table 4.5). Hence, *FSHR* may represent a novel gene involved in birth timing and PTB risk.

*FSHR* encodes the follicle-stimulating hormone (FSH) receptor. FSH is secreted from the pituitary and, in females, acts primarily on receptors in the ovaries to stimulate follicle development and synthesis of estrogens. Investigators also have observed FSHR protein and mRNA expression in nongonadal tissues, including uterus and cervix [148-150]. In these tissues, FSHR may mediate uterine relaxation, as suggested by FSH's ability to modify electrical signaling in the myometrium, independent of estrogen and progesterone [148]. Padmanabhan and colleagues [153] noted a progressive rise in bioactive serum FSH levels during pregnancy. Because high levels of FSH are known to downregulate FSHR expression [154], increasing levels of FSH may lead to gradual desensitization to the hormone and resultant increase in contractility as term approaches. Additionally, evidence from the *FSHR* haploinsufficient mouse [155] suggests that FSHR levels affect the relative abundance of progesterone receptor isoforms A (PR-A) and B (PR-B). Increased PR-A: PR-B ratios, occurring in human pregnancy normally near term and observed in *FSHR* haploinsufficient mice in non-pregnant states, are correlated with

increased myometrium contractility. Hence, dysregulation of *FSHR* may contribute to early uterine contractility and promote PTB.

Aspects of our approach pose limitations on interpretation of this work. First, we assigned conserved elements to the nearest RefSeq gene to calculate gene-wise p-values; however, conserved elements may not be associated with the nearest gene per se, potentially affecting the accuracy of the estimated gene-wise p-values. Additionally, because we use adjacent genes to estimate expected synonymous and nonsynonymous rates for a given locus, rapidly evolving genes that are located physically nearby other genes undergoing rapid evolution, such as gene families with multiple members in the same region, may miss detection. The variability in number of probes represented on the Affymetrix Genome-Wide Human SNP Array 6.0 within the gene regions of the 150 rapidly evolving genes tested poses another limitation. Although the coverage is adequate for most rapidly evolving genes, there are some genes with too few probes tested to support or refute their potential association with PTB; as a result, this study may have failed to detect association between PTB and rapidly evolving genes underrepresented on this genotyping array. Lastly, while precedence exists for intronic variants affecting protein structure and function [156; 157], additional study is needed to determine whether any of the SNPs associated with PTB in this work has a functional effect.

Overall, *FSHR* represents a likely candidate for involvement in PTB. Even though *FSHR* has a plausible role in parturition physiology, it has not been considered in previous association studies or appeared on candidate gene lists like that in the Institute of Medicine report on PTB [134]. Thus, by considering rapid evolution, we identified a gene associated with PTB that otherwise would not have been revealed by current models

of parturition physiology. Moreover, our approach exploits an evolutionarily-motivated filter to more efficiently utilize currently available datasets for PTB, which are probably underpowered to detect variants of effect sizes reported in GWAS of other complex traits. Our approach represents an alternative method for *a priori* gene discovery in which fewer comparisons are made than in GWAS, thus potentially retaining more power to detect effect sizes typical for common variants. We anticipate that other rapidly evolving genes will similarly be associated with PTB risk and elucidate the essential pathways for human parturition.

## Materials and Methods

Allometric Analysis. Data acquired by Sacher and Staffeldt [133] was used to examine the relationships among brain size, body size and gestation length among mammalian species. Specifically, we compared logarithm-transformed values for these traits between human, primate and non-primate mammals, using linear regression implemented in R [158]. Additionally, we used allometric data from this paper and the primate phylogeny delineated by Purvis [159] to trace the evolution of gestation-neonatal body size ratio, and gestation-neonatal brain size ratio, using Mesquite [160]. Given a phylogenic tree, the Mesquite method uses parsimony to reconstruct the ancestral states by assuming a squared change for a continuous character from state x to state y is (x-y)<sup>2</sup>.

**Coding sequence multiple sequence alignments.** We obtained a set of 10,639 human gene predictions from the ENSEMBL database with one-to-one orthologs in the chimpanzee, macaque, mouse, rat, dog, and cow genomes (Release 46) [161]. We limited our analysis to only those proteins where the human, chimpanzee, macaque, and at least 75% of the mammalian genomes were present. To prevent spurious results arising from

comparing different isoforms from different species, we compared all of the human gene models against all of the chimpanzee gene models by BLAST searches, keeping the pair with the highest percent identity (and longest gene model in case of tie). We then compared this human gene model against all of the models from the other species, finding the best match among the gene models in the other species. We generated a multiple sequence alignment using the MUSCLE algorithm [162] and reverse translated these alignments to generate nucleotide alignments. We limited our analysis to only those proteins where the human, chimpanzee, macaque, and at least 75% of the mammalian genomes were present. Chi-squared analysis was used to determine the statistical significance of observed and expected genes with p<0.05 in suggested PTB candidate and overall human gene lists.

Noncoding sequence multiple sequence alignments. We obtained a set of highly conserved elements from UCSC Genome Browser [163]. In total, 443,061 noncoding sequences with a conservation score >=400 were tested. Of these elements, 34% overlapped coding sequence by at least one nucleotide and were excluded from the analysis. The remaining noncoding elements span 47 MB (approximately 1.5% of the genome). Therefore, these sequences represent only the most highly conserved noncoding sequences and not the entire 6% of the noncoding genome that is functionally constrained [164]. The median total branch length for these elements was 0.235, which is 1/4 the synonymous rate. Therefore, these are not perfectly conserved sequences, but they are evolving substantially slower than the neutral expectation. From the 17–way MultiZ alignments that are publicly available (downloaded March 2007) [165], we extracted the human, chimpanzee, macaque, mouse, rat, dog and cow sequences. We filtered this

alignment set using two criteria. First, any alignment that contained 2 or more human homoplasies (the human nucleotide was equal to a conserved nucleotide in the mammalian outgroups, but different from the nucleotide shared between macaque and chimpanzee) were removed. Second, if the human sequence had a paralog with a percent difference less than twice the percent difference of the human-chimpanzee orthologs, then that sequence was excluded (e.g. if the human-chimpanzee sequences were 98% identical, the human paralog had to be less than 96% identical). This filter reduced the chance that a rapidly evolving human sequence was actually a misaligned paralog.

Likelihood ratio tests. We used the phylogeny ( (Human, Chimpanzee), Macaque), ( (Mouse, Rat), (Dog, Cow))). The evolutionary models were implemented in the HYPHY package [166] and we used the Q-value software [139] to establish statistical thresholds to achieve 5% false discovery rates (p-value distributions and pi\_0 values in Figure 4.6). HYPHY creates a molecular evolution programming language, enabling comparison of multiple evolutionary models and phylogenies. The source code and documentation of the HYPHY tests is available from the Fay Laboratory.

For both tests, the alternative model has one additional degree of freedom and the significance of the change in likelihood was determined using  $\chi^2$  statistics. Both models use adjacent coding or conserved noncoding sequences to estimate the expectation for a given sequence that accounts for variable mutation rates across the genome as well as lineage-specific differences in effective population size by allowing for branch-specific differences in selective constraint. For the coding sequence, we used 20 adjacent genes, ten upstream and downstream when possible, to estimate the expected synonymous rate and average constraints on each lineage. Twenty genes were used because the

synonymous rate does vary across the genome in windows of approximately 10 MB [167]. For noncoding sequences, we concatenated blocks of 25 kb of conserved noncoding sequence. These blocks typically spanned about 1 MB of the genome. Each element in the middle 50% of the window was tested against the expectation for that window to limit edge effect. The window was then advanced to the element at the 50% percentile of the window.

Previous studies of both coding [9, 46] and noncoding [11, 21] sequences identify regions evolving under positive selection by a rate of evolution faster than a neutral rate. However, we felt that this criterion is too restrictive since some genes may have an increased rate of evolution along the human lineage relative to other mammals, but not increased above the neutral rate. To include genes with a significantly increased rate in humans compared to other mammals for testing in a population association study, we identify genes as rapidly evolving by testing whether omega along the human (or human+human-chimpanzee ancestor) lineage is significantly higher than omega along the non-human lineages (or non-human+non-human-chimpanzee ancestor). Here, omega is dN/dS-adj or dNC/dNC-adj, where dNC is the noncoding rate and dS-adj and dNC-adj are the adjacent synonymous rates from the 10 upstream and 10 downstream genes and the adjacent noncoding rates from 25 kb of conserved noncoding sequences, respectively. Thus, we test whether the data is more likely under a model with 1 omega value or 2 omega values (Figure 4.3). The coding sequence model used the MG94xHKY85 [168] model of codon evolution. The noncoding sequences model used an HKY85 model. We calculated gene-wise p-values for each gene locus by assigning each conserved element to its nearest RefSeq gene [141] and a Fisher's combined p-value across the locus. Chi-

squared analysis was used to determine the statistical significance of observed and expected genes with p<0.05 in suggested PTB candidate and overall human gene lists.

**Comparisons with published studies of rapid evolution.** The following data was extracted from published studies for comparison with results from our coding analysis: genes with p<0.01 for test of dN/dS>1 from Nielson et al. [46]; genes with p<0.01 for test of dN>dS on human lineage Clark et al. [9]; genes with adjusted p<0.05 for test of 1 omega versus 2 omegas (i.e. 1 on human lineage, 1 for other species) Arbiza et al [48]. For comparison with results from our noncoding analysis, we compared closest genes to human accelerated regions listed in Table S7 of Pollard et al. [11] and closest genes to regions in listed in Table S1 of Prabhakar et al [21]. Ensembl gene identification numbers and/or HUGO Gene Nomenclature Committee (HGNC) gene symbols, as available, were compared among studies to determine the degree of overlap. The Venny [169] online tool was used to visually represent the degree of overlap among studies as Venn diagrams (Figures 4.7 and 4.8).

Our list of rapidly evolving coding region gene list showed low overlap with previous studies that required for dN/dS > 1 in their analyses (6% with Clark et al. [130], 0% Nielson et al. [170]) and more overlap with Arbiza et al. [171] (26%), which considered rate acceleration on the human lineage by methods more similar to ours than those used by [130; 170] (Figure 4.7). For rapidly evolving conserved noncoding elements in humans, 22% of the elements we identified were in common with Prabhakar et al. [140]. Considering unique genes associated with rapidly evolving conserved noncoding elements in humans, 11% of our genes also were identified by Prabhakar et al.

[140], and 4% identified by Pollard et al. [132]. Similar to our study, 4% of unique genes in the Prabhakar study overlapped with those identified by Pollard et al. (Figure 4.8).

Candidate rapidly evolving gene list. To minimize the number of tests we would perform and thereby retain more power to detect small effects, we selected a subset of genes likely to be involved in parturition, based on expression and functional information, to use as candidate genes. A candidate gene list was developed using genes identified as rapidly evolving from following categories: 10% FDR human lineage from coding screen, 10% FDR human lineage from noncoding screen and 5% FDR humanchimpanzee lineage from coding screen. A total of 742 genes are included in this comprehensive list of rapidly evolving genes. To minimize the number of tests we would perform and thereby retain more power to detect small effects, we selected a subset of genes likely to be involved in parturition, based on expression and functional information, to use as candidate genes. Genes were included as candidates if at least 2 of 3 conditions met: had a GO term suggesting possible biological role in parturition (e.g. extracellular matrix, calcium ion, DNA-binding/transcription, intracellular signaling, cell fate/apoptosis, cell growth); were previously identified as candidate gene; had expression included relevant tissues (e.g. uterus, placenta, brain) documented in Unigene [172]. Duplicated genes from a list developed by Bailey and colleagues [173] that were identified as pregnancy, fetal, placental or hormone-related genes were also included as candidates. A total of 150 of genes were used as candidate genes in subsequent analysis (Table 4.2).

Human Subjects. Mothers of preterm or term infants were enrolled for genetic analysis by methods approved by Institutional Review Boards/Ethics Committees at each

participating institution. Informed consent was obtained for all participants. Mothers with PTB were included if the birth was spontaneous (non-iatrogenic), singleton, had no obvious precipitating stimulus (trauma, infection, drug use), and was less the 37 weeks (Yale University; New York University) or 36 weeks (University of Helsinki; University of Oulu; Centennial Hospital, Nashville, TN) of completed gestation. DNA from blood or saliva was prepared by standard methods. Race/ethnicity was assigned by self-report. For the US Black cohort, no differences in were found in the distribution of 24 ancestry informative markers selected across the genome comparing cases and controls (data not shown). All specimens were linked with demographic and medical data abstracted from maternal/neonatal records.

Genotyping. Initial genotyping of the Finnish cohort was performed using the Affymetrix® Genome-Wide Human SNP Array 6.0. Genotypes were called from cell intensity data by the birdseed v2 algorithm, implemented in Affymetrix® Genotyping Console 3.0. Of 428 SNP 6.0 arrays available for analysis, only 392 samples had their raw intensity data converted to genotype calls using the birdseed v2 algorithm in Affymetrix Genotype Console 3.0, after poor quality chips (i.e. "out of bounds" designation or XY gender call by Genotyping Console) were excluded. We selected SNPs within the gene regions, defined as 5 kilobases (kb) upstream to 5 kb downstream of the most inclusive gene boundaries between those listed for the longest transcript documented in the Ensembl database and those defined in our comparative genomic analysis, of our 171 rapidly evolving candidate genes for analysis. A total of 12,444 SNPs were located within our rapidly evolving genes. The gene coverage ranged from 0-900 SNPs/gene region, with a median of 13 SNPs/gene region. 11 genes had no SNPs in

the gene region represented on the SNP 6.0 array. Genotyping for additional analysis of the Finnish cohort and replication analysis was performed using the Sequenom iPLEX massARRAY technology (Sequenom, San Diego, CA).

Finnish cohort analysis. Data cleaning was performed with the Whole-genome Association Study Pipeline (WASP) software package [174] and PLINK [175]. An additional 6 individuals were excluded because of possible cryptic relatedness, as suggested by their presence in IBS distance-defined clusters far from the rest of the genotyped subjects. 58 individuals were removed due to a high genotype missing rate for the SNPs of interest (i.e. <95% call rate), leaving a total of 165 preterm and 163 control mothers in the final analysis. Of 12,444 SNPs selected, 9,610 SNPs were used in the final analysis after removing SNPs not in Hardy-Weinberg Equilibrium in controls (p<0.001), <95% genotype call rate, with minor allele frequency<0.05 or were duplicate probes. Allelic ( $\chi^2$ , df 1) and genotypic ( $\chi^2$ , df 2) tests for association, LD measures and odds ratios were estimated for each cohort using WASP and/or PLINK. Our primary analysis considered PTB affection status (i.e. delivery <36 weeks) as a binary trait, comparing allele and genotype frequencies between case and control groups by  $\chi^2$  test. We also examined gestational age and birth-weight Z-score as quantitative traits, standardized to normal distributions ( $\mu$ =0,  $\sigma$ =1) using a Wald test to compare the mean phenotype between different allele or genotype classes.

A variety of measures were taken to ensure that results from these test were explained by true associations. First, genomic control measures of population substructure ( $\lambda$ =1.07) indicated little inflation of statistics due to substructure. Correction for IBS clustering to bring  $\lambda$  to 1 resulted in the same SNPs being found as most

significantly associated, suggesting that whatever minor population substructure may exist does not explain the association findings. Confounding of the results due to genotyping batch or location effects was not observed. Furthermore, minor allele frequencies observed in controls were generally consistent with HapMap estimates for Caucasians. As some SNPs are expected to show significant association with PTB by chance due to the large number of tests we are performing, we corrected for multiple testing using the simpleM method [176], which estimates the number of independent tests, given the LD relationships among SNPs, used to adjust the significance level.

**Extension of genotyping in Finnish cohort.** Because *FSHR* showed evidence of enrichment of significant p-values as well as representing a plausible agent in parturition, we chose to examine the genes in greater depth. Of the 149 SNPs tested in *FSHR* in the Affymetrix analysis, 22 showed evidence of association (p<0.01) in the SNP 6.0 analysis and 9 were genotyped with the Sequenom technology for cross-platform validation. SNP genotypes showed high degree of concordance across platforms (~98%) and association results were consistent.

To increase coverage, we genotyped an additional 42 SNPs spanning the *FSHR* gene region in a subset of the Finnish cohort (n= 105 preterm, 95 control mothers) based on DNA availability and quality. For SNP selection, data from the HapMap CEU population was examined in the Haploview program [177], using tagger and haplotype block functions, to identify regions of high LD. We selected 1 SNP per haplotype block, defined using the D' confidence interval method [178], having the highest minor allele frequency (MAF) in the CEU population for genotyping. We also included coding SNPs and SNPs to improve coverage of conserved elements contributing to the gene's

designation as "rapidly evolving." This selection scheme resulted in approximately 20-30% coverage of the gene region at  $r^2 \ge 0.8$ . Data cleaning and analysis was conducted as described above. In total, 40 SNPs met quality control standards (Hardy-Weinberg Equilibrium in controls p>0.001, >95% call rate, MAF>0.01) and were analyzed. Of the SNPs genotyped to increase coverage, those that showed suggestive association (p<0.1; n=16) were examined further.

**Replication Analysis.** 16 SNPs in *FSHR* showing potential association in the screening analysis (p<0.1) were genotyped in US White (147 preterm, 157 control), US Black (79 preterm, 164 controls) and US Hispanic (73 preterm, 292 control) mothers (Figure 4.4; Table 4.4). Data cleaning and analysis was performed as described above. Meta-analysis of data for significant SNPs was done using the Mantel-Haenszel method, after successfully passing the test of homogeneity.

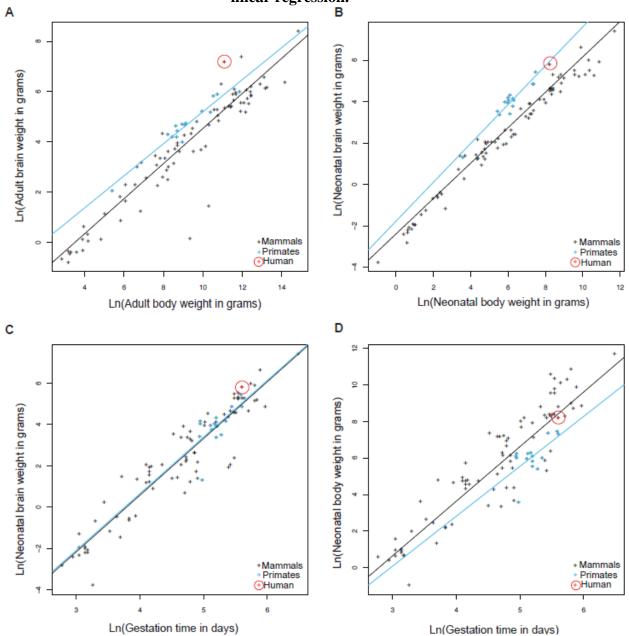


Figure 4.1. Allometric analysis of brain size, body size, and gestational length by linear regression.

Brain to body weight ratios for adults (A) and neonates (B) are shown for humans (red), other primates (blue), and other mammals (black). The black line shows least squares fits to the 91 mammalian species. Neonatal brain (C) and body size (D) to gestational time ratios are displayed for the same species. The blue line shows least squares fits to 15 primate species. Allometric data was acquired by Sacher and Staffeldt (1974).

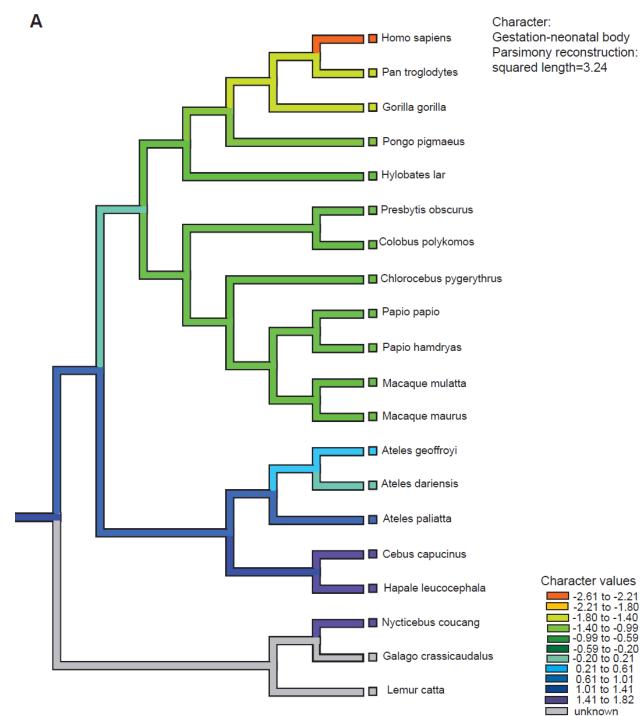
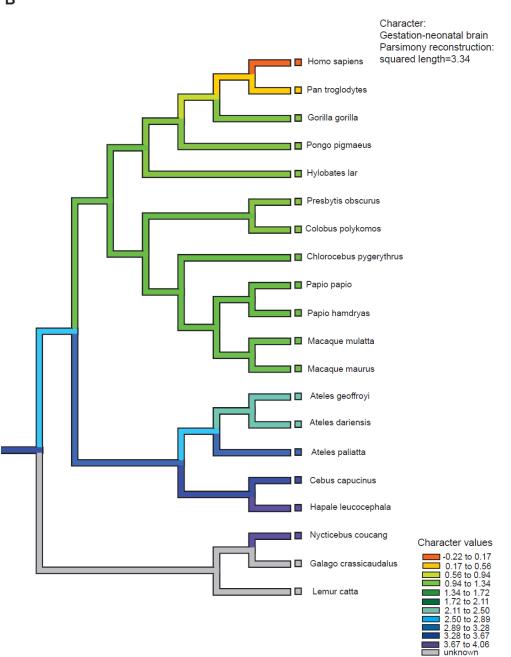


Figure 4.2A. Phylogenetic analysis of brain size, body size, and gestational length in primates.

Gestational time to neonatal brain size natural logarithm-transformed ratios are shown for each species and color coded along each lineage as inferred by parsimony. Allometric data was acquired by Sacher and Staffeldt (1974) and phylogeny by Purvis (1995)

Figure 4.2B. Phylogenetic analysis of brain size, body size, and gestational length in primates.



Gestational time to neonatal body size natural logarithm-transformed ratios are shown for each species and color coded along each lineage as inferred by parsimony. Allometric data was acquired by Sacher and Staffeldt (1974) and phylogeny by Purvis (1995).

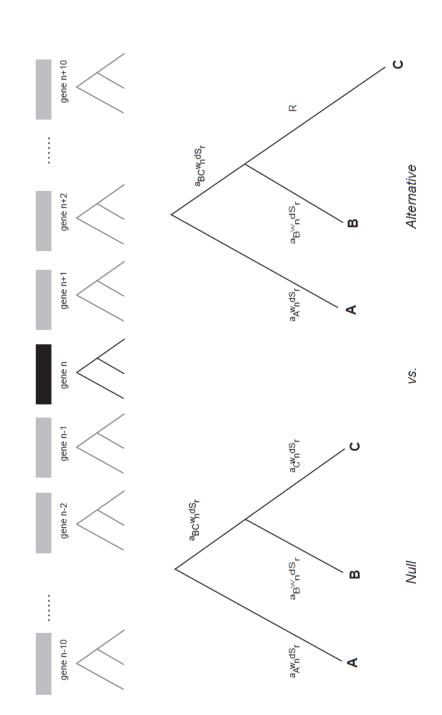
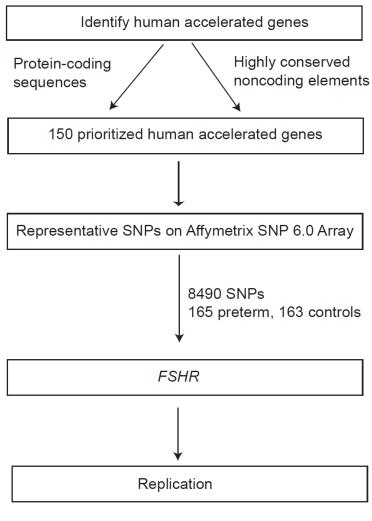
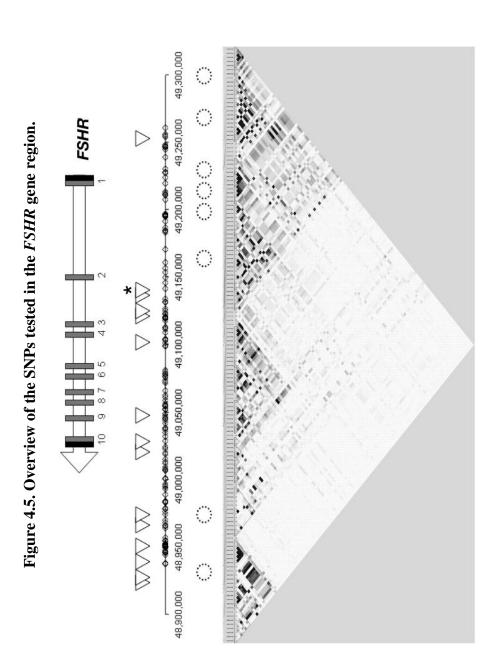


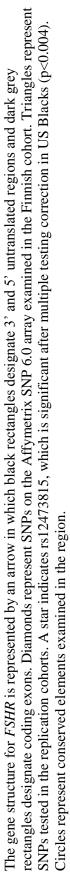
Figure 4.3: A likelihood ratio test to identify lineage-specific constraints.

vary due to the effective population size and other species-specific parameters. Using these regional parameters, a gene-specific dN/dS ratio (w) is estimated. In this case, the lineage of interest leads to extant species C. In the null model, the nonsynonymous substitution expected lineage-specific constraint scaling factors (a). These scaling factors take into account that the constraint on each lineage will For each gene of interest, we use the ten upstream and downstream genes to estimate a regional synonymous rate (dSr) and the rate is estimated as aCwndSr. This is compared to the alternative model, where nonsynonymous branch length is set to a free parameter (R). Figure 4.4. Flowchart representing study design for testing association of rapidly evolving genes with preterm birth.

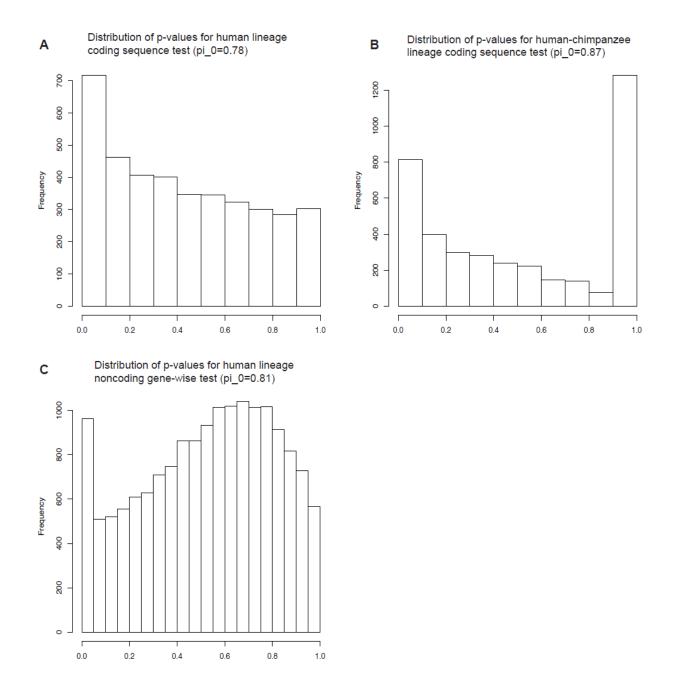


US Whites (147 preterm, 157 control) US Blacks (79 preterm, 164 control) US Hispanics (73 preterm, 292 control)



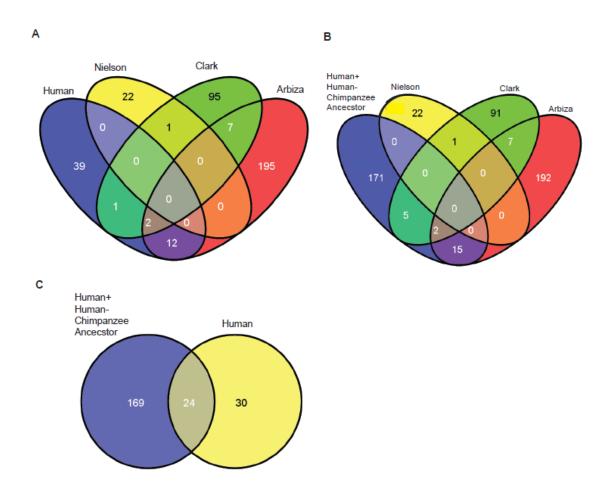


## Figure 4.6: Distributions of p-values for coding and noncoding screens used to determine false discovery rate thresholds for significance.



Panel A depicts the distribution of p-values for test for significant rate acceleration on human lineage compared to other mammalian lineages for coding sequences. Panel B depicts the distribution of p-values for test for significant rate acceleration on humanchimpanzee lineage compared to other mammalian lineages for coding sequences. Panel C depicts the distribution of gene-wise p-values for test for significant rate acceleration on human lineage compared to other mammalian lineages for noncoding sequences.

Figure 4.7: Venn diagram illustrating the overlap between the results of our coding analysis and similar studies.



Genes identified by Arbiza et al. (2006), Clark et al. (2003), Nielson et al. (2005) are compared to genes we identified as rapidly evolving on the human lineage (10% FDR, Panel A) or on the human+human-chimpanzee ancestor lineage (5% FDR, Panel B). Panel C depicts the overlap between genes we identified as rapidly evolving on the human lineage (10% FDR) or on the human+human-chimpanzee ancestor lineage (5% FDR).

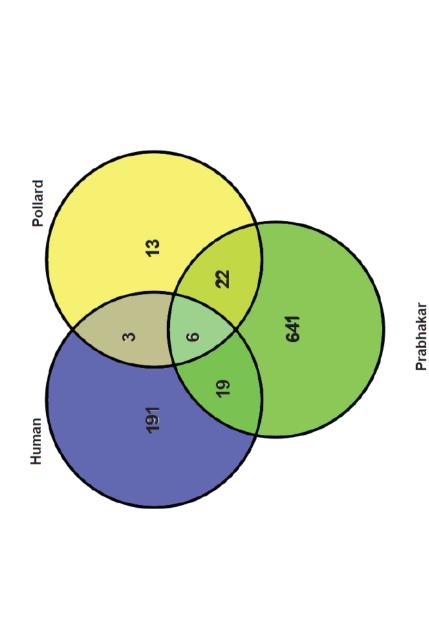


Figure 4.8: Venn diagram illustrating the overlap between the results of our noncoding analysis and similar studies.

Unique genes identified by Pollard et al. (2006) and Prabhakar et al. (2006) are compared to genes we identified as rapidly evolving on the human lineage (10% FDR).

|                     |                                       |                    | Human    |                    | Human-             | Human-chimpanzee ancestor | ancestor                  |
|---------------------|---------------------------------------|--------------------|----------|--------------------|--------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|
|                     |                                       | Expected           | Observed | -d                 | Expected           | Observed                  | p-value <sup>b</sup>      |
|                     | ABID                                  | Ratio <sup>a</sup> | Ratio    | value <sup>b</sup> | Ratio <sup>a</sup> | Ratio                     |                           |
| OXT                 | Oxytocin-neurophysin 1 precursor      | 0.25               | 1.47     | 0.017              | 0.16               | 0.37                      | 0.546                     |
| PTGER4 <sup>c</sup> | Prostaglandin E2 receptor, EP4        | 0.49               | 1.10     | 0.018              | 0.33               | 0.33                      | 0.539                     |
| ESR1                | Estrogen receptor                     | 0.22               | 0.55     | 0.020              | 0.15               | 0.13                      | 0.216                     |
| NR2C1               | Orphan nuclear receptor TR2           | 0.36               | 0.93     | 0.024              | 0.24               | 0.22                      | 0.818                     |
| NTF3 <sup>d</sup>   | Neurotrophin-3 precursor              | 0.29               | 0.60     | 0.042              | 0.26               | 0.15                      | 0.439                     |
| OXTR                | Oxytocin receptor                     | 0.13               | 0.43     | 0.048              | 0.16               | 0.20                      | 0.168                     |
| PGR <sup>d</sup>    | Progesterone receptor                 | 0.24               | 0.68     | 0.048              | 0.27               | 0.31                      | 0.127                     |
| PAPPA <sup>d</sup>  | Pregnancy-associated plasma protein-A | 0.30               | 0.29     | 0.099              | 0.22               | 0.34                      | $1.79 \mathrm{x} 10^{-8}$ |
| MMP8                | Matrix metalloproteinase-8            | 0.51               | 0.67     | 0.230              | 0.54               | 0.83                      | $3.94 \mathrm{x} 10^{-4}$ |
|                     |                                       |                    |          |                    |                    |                           |                           |

|   | ans      |
|---|----------|
|   | Jun      |
|   |          |
| • |          |
| • |          |
| - | olu      |
|   | e        |
|   | OD       |
| • | <u>5</u> |
|   | ม<br>ม   |
| : | Ï        |
|   | ğ        |
| - | g        |
|   | ap       |
|   | ษ<br>ณ   |
| • |          |
|   | 20       |
|   | 2        |
|   | ene      |
|   | e gene   |
|   | ate      |
| : |          |
|   | no       |
| • | ŭ        |
|   | ole of C |
| - | Íd       |
|   | an       |
| ζ | 2        |
|   | 64.L.    |
| - | ╺        |
| E | lab      |
| 5 | • •      |

<sup>a</sup> The ratio reported is the ratio of the nonsynonymous to synonymous substitutions (dN/dS) for coding sequence.

<sup>b</sup> The p-value reported is from the likelihood ratio test comparing the rate on the human or the human plus the human-chimpanzee

ancestral lineage to the expected rate from the background model. <sup>c</sup> Gene identified as rapidly evolving by Arbiza and colleagues (2006). <sup>d</sup> Gene also was identified as rapidly evolving by Clark and colleagues (2003).

 Table 4.2: Candidate rapidly evolving genes examined for association with preterm birth.

| ENSG00000187980PLA2G2C120,358,07120,379,247ENSG00000054118THRAP3136,457,62636,547,744ENSG00000197587DMBX1146,693,88546,769,955ENSG00000134245WNT2B1112,804,363112,872,035ENSG00000163554SPTA11156,842,020156,928,130ENSG00000133055MYBPH1201,398,562201,416,565ENSG00000133063CHIT11201,436,600201,496,865ENSG00000162814SPATA171215,879,672216,238,784ENSG00000143771CNIH41222,606,183222,638,777ENSG00000183814LIN91224,480,481224,577,619ENSG00000170820FSHR248,936,80149,262,724ENSG00000168758SEMA4C296,884,20496,905,699ENSG00000183840GPR392132,885,617133,125,602ENSG00000183840GPR392132,885,617133,125,602ENSG00000183840GPR392152,045,110152,304,406ENSG00000183840GPR392152,045,110152,304,406ENSG00000138391NEB2152,045,110152,304,406ENSG00000138435CHRNA12175,316,097175,359,048ENSG0000064933PMS12190,352,355190,508,863  | Gene            | Ensembl ID | Chromosome | Gene region             | Gene region |
|---|-----------------|------------|------------|-------------------------|-------------|
| ENSG0000054118         THRAP3         1         36,457,626         36,547,744           ENSG0000013245         WNT2B         1         112,804,363         112,872,035           ENSG00000133055         MYBPH         1         201,398,562         201,416,565           ENSG00000133063         CHIT1         1         201,436,600         201,446,565           ENSG00001133053         CD46         1         205,987,025         206,040,481           ENSG00000143711         CNIH4         1         222,606,183         224,577,619           ENSG00000183814         LIN9         1         224,480,481         224,577,619           ENSG00000183814         LIN9         1         224,480,481         224,577,619           ENSG00000183814         LIN9         1         224,480,481         224,577,619           ENSG00000170820         FSHR         2         48,936,801         49,262,724           ENSG0000016758         SEMA4C         2         96,884,204         96,005,699           ENSG0000016758         SEMA4C         2         96,884,204         96,005,699           ENSG00000169554         ZEB2         2         144,811,277         143,811,777           ENSG00000183840         GPR39         2  |                 |            |            | start (bp) <sup>A</sup> | 1 1 /       |
| ENSG0000197587         DMBX1         1         46,693,885         46,769,955           ENSG0000134245         WNT2B         1         112,804,363         112,872,035           ENSG00000133055         SPTA1         1         156,842,020         156,928,130           ENSG00000133055         MYBPH         1         201,398,562         201,416,565           ENSG00000133053         CHT1         1         201,398,562         206,040,481           ENSG00000162814         SPATA17         1         215,879,672         216,238,784           ENSG00000183814         LIN9         1         224,480,481         224,577,619           ENSG00000183814         LIN9         1         224,480,481         224,577,619           ENSG00000183814         LIN9         1         224,480,481         224,577,619           ENSG00000170820         FSHR         2         48,936,801         49,262,724           ENSG0000016758         SEMA4C         2         96,884,204         96,905,699           ENSG00000125571         LLF7         2         113,382,017         113,412,506           ENSG00000126554         ZEB2         2         144,811,277         145,811,772           ENSG00000183840         GPR39         2 <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td>20,379,247</td>  |                 |            |            |                         | 20,379,247  |
| ENSG00000134245         WNT2B         1         112,804,363         112,872,035           ENSG00000163554         SPTA1         1         156,842,020         156,928,130           ENSG00000133055         MYBPH         1         201,398,562         201,416,565           ENSG00000133063         CHIT1         1         201,496,865         ENSG00000162814         SPATA17         1         215,879,672         216,238,784           ENSG00000143771         CNIH4         1         222,606,183         222,638,777           ENSG00000183814         LIN9         1         224,480,481         224,577,619           ENSG00000183814         LIN9         1         224,480,481         224,277,619           ENSG000001820         FSHR         2         48,936,801         49,262,724           ENSG000001820         FSHR         2         108,123,399         108,265,257           ENSG00000168758         SEMA4C         2         96,884,204         96,905,699           ENSG0000015551         ILIF7         2         113,382,017         113,412,506           ENSG00000183840         GPR39         2         152,045,110         152,304,406           ENSG00000138435         CHRNA1         2         170,089,515  | ENSG0000054118  | THRAP3     | 1          | 36,457,626              | 36,547,744  |
| ENSG0000163554         SPTA1         1         156,842,020         156,928,130           ENSG00000133055         MYBPH         1         201,398,562         201,416,565           ENSG00000133053         CHIT1         1         201,436,600         201,446,565           ENSG00000162814         SPATA17         1         215,879,672         216,238,784           ENSG00000143771         CNIH4         1         222,606,183         222,638,777           ENSG00000183814         LIN9         1         224,480,481         224,577,619           ENSG00000183814         LIN9         1         224,480,481         224,77,619           ENSG0000028116         VRK2         2         57,432,980         58,284,303           ENSG00000168758         SEMA4C         2         96,884,204         96,905,699           ENSG00000168758         SEMA4C         2         108,123,399         108,265,257           ENSG00000183840         GPR39         2         113,382,017         113,412,506           ENSG00000183840         GPR39         2         144,811,277         45,811,772           ENSG00000183840         GPR39         2         144,811,277         145,811,772           ENSG00000183840         GPR39 <t< td=""><td>ENSG00000197587</td><td>DMBX1</td><td>1</td><td>46,693,885</td><td>46,769,955</td></t<>    | ENSG00000197587 | DMBX1      | 1          | 46,693,885              | 46,769,955  |
| ENSG0000133055         MYBPH         1         201,399,562         201,416,565           ENSG00000133063         CHIT1         1         201,436,600         201,496,865           ENSG0000012814         SPATA17         1         215,879,672         216,040,481           ENSG00000162814         SPATA17         1         212,676,672         216,238,784           ENSG00000143771         CNIH4         1         222,661,83         222,638,777           ENSG00000183814         LIN9         1         224,480,481         224,577,619           ENSG00000183814         LIN9         1         224,480,481         224,577,619           ENSG00000188758         SEMA4C         2         96,884,204         96,905,699           ENSG0000018758         SEMA4C         2         96,884,204         96,905,699           ENSG00000183840         GPR39         2         113,382,017         113,412,506           ENSG00000183840         GPR39         2         122,885,617         133,125,602           ENSG00000183840         GPR39         2         152,045,110         152,304,406           ENSG00000183091         NEB         2         170,089,515         170,147,595           ENSG0000018433         PMS1 <td< td=""><td>ENSG00000134245</td><td>WNT2B</td><td>1</td><td>112,804,363</td><td>112,872,035</td></td<> | ENSG00000134245 | WNT2B      | 1          | 112,804,363             | 112,872,035 |
| ENSG0000133063         CHIT1         1         201,436,600         201,496,865           ENSG0000017335         CD46         1         205,987,025         206,040,481           ENSG00000162814         SPATA17         1         215,879,672         216,238,784           ENSG00000143771         CNIH4         1         222,606,183         222,638,777           ENSG0000083814         LIN9         1         224,480,481         224,577,619           ENSG00000170820         FSHR         2         48,936,801         49,262,724           ENSG000001820         FSHR         2         48,936,801         49,262,724           ENSG000001820         FSHR         2         96,884,204         96,905,699           ENSG0000018758         SEMA4C         2         96,884,204         96,905,699           ENSG0000018758         SULT1C3         2         108,123,399         108,265,257           ENSG00000183840         GPR39         2         132,885,617         133,125,602           ENSG00000183840         GPR39         2         132,885,617         133,125,602           ENSG00000138390         NEB         2         152,045,110         152,304,406           ENSG00000138435         CHRNA1         2   | ENSG00000163554 | SPTA1      | 1          | 156,842,020             | 156,928,130 |
| ENSG00000117335         CD46         1         205,987,025         206,040,481           ENSG00000162814         SPATA17         1         215,879,672         216,238,784           ENSG00000143771         CNIH4         1         222,606,183         222,638,777           ENSG00000183814         LIN9         1         224,480,481         224,577,619           ENSG00000183814         LIN9         1         224,480,481         224,577,619           ENSG000001820         FSHR         2         48,936,801         49,262,724           ENSG00000168758         SEMA4C         2         96,884,204         96,095,6699           ENSG00000168758         SEMA4C         2         96,884,204         96,095,6699           ENSG00000168758         SULT1C3         2         108,123,399         108,265,257           ENSG00000183840         GPR39         2         132,885,617         133,125,602           ENSG00000183840         GPR39         2         152,045,110         152,304,406           ENSG00000138435         CHRNA1         2         170,089,515         170,147,595           ENSG00000138435         CHRNA1         2         190,352,355         190,508,863           ENSG00000138435         CHRNA1  | ENSG00000133055 | MYBPH      | 1          | 201,398,562             | 201,416,565 |
| $\begin{array}{c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c $  | ENSG00000133063 | CHIT1      | 1          | 201,436,600             | 201,496,865 |
| $\begin{array}{c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c $  | ENSG00000117335 | CD46       | 1          | 205,987,025             | 206,040,481 |
| ENSG00000183814LIN91224,480,481224,577,619ENSG0000084674APOB221,072,80621,334,249ENSG00000170820FSHR248,936,80149,262,724ENSG0000018257VRK2257,432,98058,284,303ENSG00000168758SEMA4C296,884,20496,905,699ENSG00000196228SULT1C32108,123,399108,265,257ENSG00000125571IL1F72113,382,017113,412,506ENSG000016954ZEB22144,811,277145,811,772ENSG000016954ZEB22144,811,277145,811,772ENSG00000183840GPR392152,045,110152,304,406ENSG00000183840GPR392152,045,110152,304,406ENSG00000183840FASTKD12170,089,515170,147,595ENSG00000183845CHRNA12175,316,097175,359,048ENSG00000138435CHRNA12201,411,164201,442,667ENSG0000013441CLK12201,411,164206,193,781ENSG00000163283ALPP2232,975,096233,011,310ENSG00000163283ALPPL22232,975,096233,011,310ENSG00000163286ALPPL22232,975,096233,011,310ENSG00000163287ASB14357,252,24257,297,334ENSG00000163286ALPPL2415,988,93716,703,648ENSG00000163287FAT4187,740,918188,341,814ENSG00000163  | ENSG00000162814 | SPATA17    | 1          | 215,879,672             | 216,238,784 |
| ENSG0000084674APOB221,072,80621,334,249ENSG0000170820FSHR248,936,80149,262,724ENSG0000028116VRK2257,432,98058,284,303ENSG00000168758SEMA4C296,884,20496,905,699ENSG0000016228SULT1C32108,123,399108,265,257ENSG00000125571IL1F72113,382,017113,412,506ENSG0000169554ZEB22144,811,277145,811,772ENSG0000169554ZEB22144,811,277145,811,772ENSG0000183899FASTKD12175,316,097175,359,048ENSG00000138435CHRNA12175,316,097175,359,048ENSG00000138435CHRNA12201,411,164201,442,667ENSG00000163283ALPP2232,975,096233,011,310ENSG00000163283ALPP2232,975,096233,011,310ENSG00000163283ALPPL22232,975,096233,011,310ENSG00000163283ALPPL22232,975,096233,011,310ENSG00000163283ALPPL22235,971,127236,715,338ENSG00000163285CENTG22235,971,127236,715,338ENSG00000163285CENTG24152,988,93716,703,648ENSG00000196353CPNE43132,731,274133,593,392ENSG00000163285FAT4187,740,918188,341,814ENSG00000169744LDB24152,984,93716,703,648ENSG0000  | ENSG00000143771 | CNIH4      | 1          | 222,606,183             | 222,638,777 |
| ENSG00000170820FSHR248,936,80149,262,724ENSG0000028116VRK2257,432,98058,284,303ENSG00000168758SEMA4C296,884,20496,905,699ENSG00000196228SULT1C32108,123,399108,265,257ENSG00000125571IL1F72113,382,017113,412,506ENSG00000183840GPR392132,885,617133,125,602ENSG00000183840GPR392152,045,110152,304,406ENSG00000183091NEB2170,089,515170,147,595ENSG00000138435CHRNA12175,316,097175,359,048ENSG00000138435CHRNA12190,352,355190,508,863ENSG0000016323PMS12204,824,164206,193,781ENSG00000163283ALPP2232,971,318232,995,619ENSG00000163283ALPPL22235,971,127236,715,338ENSG00000163286ALPPL22235,971,127236,715,338ENSG00000163283ALPPL22235,971,127236,715,338ENSG00000163285CENTG22235,971,127236,715,338ENSG0000016387ASB14357,252,24257,297,334ENSG0000016383CENPC1468,015,58468,104,114ENSG00000163744LDB2415,988,93716,703,648ENSG00000163744LDB2415,988,93716,703,648ENSG00000163744LDB24183,740,918188,341,814ENSG000001  | ENSG00000183814 | LIN9       | 1          | 224,480,481             | 224,577,619 |
| ENSG0000028116VRK2257,432,98058,284,303ENSG0000168758SEMA4C296,884,20496,905,699ENSG0000196228SULT1C32108,123,399108,265,257ENSG0000125571IL1F72113,382,017113,412,506ENSG0000183840GPR392132,885,617133,125,602ENSG0000169554ZEB22144,811,277145,811,772ENSG0000183091NEB2152,045,110152,304,406ENSG00000138399FASTKD12170,089,515170,147,595ENSG00000138435CHRNA12175,316,097175,359,048ENSG00000164933PMS12190,352,355190,508,863ENSG00000163283ALPP2232,931,318232,959,619ENSG00000163283ALPP2232,975,096233,011,310ENSG00000163286ALPPL22235,971,127236,715,338ENSG00000163286ALPPL22235,971,127236,715,338ENSG00000163283FHIT357,252,24257,297,334ENSG00000163283FHIT359,361,68160,575,887ENSG00000169744LDB2415,988,93716,703,648ENSG00000169744LDB24187,740,918188,341,814ENSG0000025096DUX4_HUMAN4191,214,485191,232,642ENSG00000174358SLC6A1951,249,7101,281,385ENSG00000171540OTP576,948,65176,999,618   | ENSG0000084674  | APOB       | 2          | 21,072,806              | 21,334,249  |
| ENSG00000168758SEMA4C296,884,20496,905,699ENSG00000196228SULT1C32108,123,399108,265,257ENSG00000125571IL1F72113,382,017113,412,506ENSG00000183840GPR392132,885,617133,125,602ENSG00000169554ZEB22144,811,277145,811,772ENSG00000183091NEB2152,045,110152,304,406ENSG00000138399FASTKD12170,089,515170,147,595ENSG00000138435CHRNA12175,316,097175,359,048ENSG0000013441CLK12201,411,164201,442,667ENSG00000163283ALPP2232,931,318232,959,619ENSG00000163286ALPPL22232,975,096233,011,310ENSG00000163286ALPPL22235,971,127236,715,338ENSG00000163287ASB14357,252,24257,297,334ENSG00000163387ASB14357,252,24257,297,334ENSG0000016353CPNE43132,731,274133,593,392ENSG00000169744LDB2415,988,93716,703,648ENSG0000018557FAT488,015,58468,104,114ENSG00000205096DUX4_HUMAN4191,214,485191,232,642ENSG00000171540OTP576,948,65176,999,618   | ENSG00000170820 | FSHR       | 2          | 48,936,801              | 49,262,724  |
| ENSG00000196228SULT1C32108,123,399108,265,257ENSG00000125571IL1F72113,382,017113,412,506ENSG0000183840GPR392132,885,617133,125,602ENSG00000169554ZEB22144,811,277145,811,772ENSG00000183091NEB2152,045,110152,304,406ENSG00000138399FASTKD12170,089,515170,147,595ENSG00000138435CHRNA12175,316,097175,359,048ENSG0000013441CLK12201,411,164201,442,667ENSG00000163283ALPP2232,931,318232,959,619ENSG00000163286ALPPL22232,975,096233,011,310ENSG00000163286ALPPL22235,971,127236,715,338ENSG00000163283FHIT359,361,68160,575,887ENSG00000163283FHIT3132,731,274133,593,392ENSG00000163283FHIT3132,731,274133,593,392ENSG0000016353CPNE43132,731,274133,593,392ENSG0000016353CPNE43132,731,274133,593,392ENSG0000016357FAT4187,740,918188,341,814ENSG00000205096DUX4_HUMAN4191,214,485191,232,642ENSG00000174540OTP576,948,65176,999,618  | ENSG0000028116  | VRK2       | 2          | 57,432,980              | 58,284,303  |
| ENSG00000125571IL1F72113,382,017113,412,506ENSG00000183840GPR392132,885,617133,125,602ENSG00000169554ZEB22144,811,277145,811,772ENSG00000183091NEB2152,045,110152,304,406ENSG00000138399FASTKD12170,089,515170,147,595ENSG00000138435CHRNA12175,316,097175,359,048ENSG0000013441CLK12201,411,164201,442,667ENSG00000163283ALPP2232,931,318232,959,619ENSG00000163286ALPPL22232,975,096233,011,310ENSG00000163283FHIT357,252,24257,297,334ENSG00000163387ASB14357,252,24257,297,334ENSG0000016353CPNE43132,731,274133,593,392ENSG0000016353CPNE43132,731,274133,593,392ENSG0000016353CPNE43132,731,274133,593,392ENSG0000016353CPNE43132,731,274133,593,392ENSG0000016353CPNE43132,731,274133,593,392ENSG0000016357FAT4187,740,918188,341,814ENSG00000205096DUX4_HUMAN4191,214,485191,232,642ENSG00000174540OTP576,948,65176,999,618   | ENSG00000168758 | SEMA4C     | 2          | 96,884,204              | 96,905,699  |
| ENSG00000125571IL1F72113,382,017113,412,506ENSG00000183840GPR392132,885,617133,125,602ENSG00000169554ZEB22144,811,277145,811,772ENSG00000183091NEB2152,045,110152,304,406ENSG00000138399FASTKD12170,089,515170,147,595ENSG00000138435CHRNA12175,316,097175,359,048ENSG0000013441CLK12201,411,164201,442,667ENSG00000163283ALPP2232,931,318232,959,619ENSG00000163286ALPPL22232,975,096233,011,310ENSG00000163286ALPPL22235,971,127236,715,338ENSG00000163283FHIT359,361,68160,575,887ENSG0000016333CPNE43132,731,274133,593,392ENSG0000016353CPNE43132,731,274133,593,392ENSG0000016353CPNE43132,731,274133,593,392ENSG0000016353CPNE43132,731,274133,593,392ENSG0000016353CPNE43132,731,274133,593,392ENSG0000016357FAT4187,740,918188,341,814ENSG00000205096DUX4_HUMAN4191,214,485191,232,642ENSG00000174540OTP576,948,65176,999,618  | ENSG00000196228 | SULT1C3    | 2          | 108,123,399             | 108,265,257 |
| ENSG0000183840GPR392132,885,617133,125,602ENSG00000169554ZEB22144,811,277145,811,772ENSG00000183091NEB2152,045,110152,304,406ENSG00000138399FASTKD12170,089,515170,147,595ENSG00000138435CHRNA12175,316,097175,359,048ENSG00000138435CHRNA12190,352,355190,508,863ENSG0000013441CLK12201,411,164201,442,667ENSG00000163283ALPP2232,931,318232,959,619ENSG00000163286ALPPL22232,975,096233,011,310ENSG00000163286ALPPL22235,971,127236,715,338ENSG00000163286ALPPL22235,971,127236,715,338ENSG0000018387ASB14357,252,24257,297,334ENSG00000189283FHIT359,361,68160,575,887ENSG00000169744LDB2415,988,93716,703,648ENSG00000169744LDB24187,740,918188,341,814ENSG00000183857FAT4187,740,918188,341,814ENSG00000183857FAT4187,740,918188,341,814ENSG0000025096DUX4_HUMAN4191,214,485191,232,642ENSG00000174358SLC6A1951,249,7101,281,385ENSG00000171540OTP576,948,65176,999,618  | ENSG00000125571 | IL1F7      | 2          |                         |             |
| ENSG00000169554ZEB22144,811,277145,811,772ENSG00000183091NEB2152,045,110152,304,406ENSG00000138399FASTKD12170,089,515170,147,595ENSG00000138435CHRNA12175,316,097175,359,048ENSG0000013443CHRNA12190,352,355190,508,863ENSG0000013441CLK12201,411,164201,442,667ENSG00000163283ALPP2232,931,318232,959,619ENSG00000163283ALPP2232,975,096233,011,310ENSG00000163286ALPPL22235,971,127236,715,338ENSG00000163286ALPPL22235,971,127236,715,338ENSG00000163286FHIT359,361,68160,575,887ENSG00000189283FHIT359,361,68160,575,887ENSG0000016353CPNE43132,731,274133,593,392ENSG00000169744LDB2415,988,93716,703,648ENSG00000145241CENPC1468,015,58468,104,114ENSG00000145241CENPC14187,740,918188,341,814ENSG00000205096DUX4_HUMAN4191,214,485191,232,642ENSG00000174358SLC6A1951,249,7101,281,385ENSG00000171540OTP576,948,65176,999,618  | ENSG00000183840 | GPR39      | 2          |                         | 133,125,602 |
| ENSG00000183091NEB2152,045,110152,304,406ENSG00000138399FASTKD12170,089,515170,147,595ENSG00000138435CHRNA12175,316,097175,359,048ENSG0000064933PMS12190,352,355190,508,863ENSG0000013441CLK12201,411,164201,442,667ENSG0000016316117PARD3B2204,824,164206,193,781ENSG00000163283ALPP2232,931,318232,959,619ENSG00000163286ALPPL22235,971,127236,715,338ENSG00000163286ALPPL22235,971,127236,715,338ENSG00000163287ASB14357,252,24257,297,334ENSG00000189283FHIT359,361,68160,575,887ENSG00000169744LDB2415,988,93716,703,648ENSG00000169744LDB2415,988,93716,703,648ENSG00000169744LDB24187,740,918188,341,814ENSG00000183857FAT4187,740,918188,341,814ENSG00000174358SLC6A1951,249,7101,281,385ENSG00000174358SLC6A1951,249,7101,281,385ENSG00000171540OTP576,948,65176,999,618   | ENSG00000169554 | ZEB2       |            |                         | , ,         |
| ENSG00000138399FASTKD12170,089,515170,147,595ENSG00000138435CHRNA12175,316,097175,359,048ENSG0000064933PMS12190,352,355190,508,863ENSG0000013441CLK12201,411,164201,442,667ENSG0000016117PARD3B2204,824,164206,193,781ENSG00000163283ALPP2232,931,318232,959,619ENSG00000163286ALPPL22232,975,096233,011,310ENSG00000163287ASB14357,252,24257,297,334ENSG0000018387ASB14359,361,68160,575,887ENSG00000189283FHIT359,361,68160,575,887ENSG00000169744LDB2415,988,93716,703,648ENSG00000145241CENPC1468,015,58468,104,114ENSG00000205096DUX4_HUMAN4191,214,485191,232,642ENSG00000174358SLC6A1951,249,7101,281,385ENSG00000171540OTP576,948,65176,999,618   | ENSG00000183091 | NEB        | 2          |                         |             |
| ENSG00000138435CHRNA12175,316,097175,359,048ENSG0000064933PMS12190,352,355190,508,863ENSG0000013441CLK12201,411,164201,442,667ENSG0000016117PARD3B2204,824,164206,193,781ENSG00000163283ALPP2232,931,318232,959,619ENSG00000163286ALPPL22232,975,096233,011,310ENSG00000163286ALPPL22235,971,127236,715,338ENSG00000163287ASB14357,252,24257,297,334ENSG00000168387ASB14359,361,68160,575,887ENSG00000189283FHIT359,361,68160,575,887ENSG00000169744LDB2415,988,93716,703,648ENSG00000169744LDB2415,988,93716,703,648ENSG00000145241CENPC1468,015,58468,104,114ENSG00000205096DUX4_HUMAN4191,214,485191,232,642ENSG00000174358SLC6A1951,249,7101,281,385ENSG00000171540OTP576,948,65176,999,618   | ENSG00000138399 | FASTKD1    | 2          | 170,089,515             | 170,147,595 |
| ENSG0000064933PMS12190,352,355190,508,863ENSG0000013441CLK12201,411,164201,442,667ENSG0000016117PARD3B2204,824,164206,193,781ENSG00000163283ALPP2232,931,318232,959,619ENSG00000163286ALPPL22232,975,096233,011,310ENSG00000157985CENTG22235,971,127236,715,338ENSG00000168387ASB14357,252,24257,297,334ENSG00000189283FHIT359,361,68160,575,887ENSG00000169744LDB2415,988,93716,703,648ENSG00000145241CENPC1468,015,58468,104,114ENSG00000145241CENPC14191,214,485191,232,642ENSG00000174358SLC6A1951,249,7101,281,385ENSG00000171540OTP576,948,65176,999,618  | ENSG00000138435 | CHRNA1     | 2          |                         | 175,359,048 |
| ENSG0000013441CLK12201,411,164201,442,667ENSG00000116117PARD3B2204,824,164206,193,781ENSG00000163283ALPP2232,931,318232,959,619ENSG00000163286ALPPL22232,975,096233,011,310ENSG00000157985CENTG22235,971,127236,715,338ENSG00000168387ASB14357,252,24257,297,334ENSG00000189283FHIT359,361,68160,575,887ENSG00000169744LDB2415,988,93716,703,648ENSG00000145241CENPC1468,015,58468,104,114ENSG00000145241CENPC14187,740,918188,341,814ENSG00000205096DUX4_HUMAN4191,214,485191,232,642ENSG00000174358SLC6A1951,249,7101,281,385ENSG00000171540OTP576,948,65176,999,618  | ENSG0000064933  | PMS1       | 2          | 190,352,355             | 190,508,863 |
| ENSG00000116117PARD3B2204,824,164206,193,781ENSG00000163283ALPP2232,931,318232,959,619ENSG00000163286ALPPL22232,975,096233,011,310ENSG00000157985CENTG22235,971,127236,715,338ENSG00000168387ASB14357,252,24257,297,334ENSG00000189283FHIT359,361,68160,575,887ENSG00000196353CPNE43132,731,274133,593,392ENSG00000169744LDB2415,988,93716,703,648ENSG00000145241CENPC1468,015,58468,104,114ENSG00000205096DUX4_HUMAN4191,214,485191,232,642ENSG00000174358SLC6A1951,249,7101,281,385ENSG00000171540OTP576,948,65176,999,618  | ENSG0000013441  | CLK1       |            |                         | 201,442,667 |
| ENSG00000163283ALPP2232,931,318232,959,619ENSG00000163286ALPPL22232,975,096233,011,310ENSG00000157985CENTG22235,971,127236,715,338ENSG00000168387ASB14357,252,24257,297,334ENSG00000189283FHIT359,361,68160,575,887ENSG00000196353CPNE43132,731,274133,593,392ENSG00000169744LDB2415,988,93716,703,648ENSG00000145241CENPC1468,015,58468,104,114ENSG00000205096DUX4_HUMAN4191,214,485191,232,642ENSG00000174358SLC6A1951,249,7101,281,385ENSG00000171540OTP576,948,65176,999,618  | ENSG00000116117 | PARD3B     | 2          |                         |             |
| ENSG0000163286ALPPL22232,975,096233,011,310ENSG00000157985CENTG22235,971,127236,715,338ENSG00000168387ASB14357,252,24257,297,334ENSG00000189283FHIT359,361,68160,575,887ENSG00000196353CPNE43132,731,274133,593,392ENSG00000169744LDB2415,988,93716,703,648ENSG00000145241CENPC1468,015,58468,104,114ENSG00000205096DUX4_HUMAN4191,214,485191,232,642ENSG00000174358SLC6A1951,249,7101,281,385ENSG00000171540OTP576,948,65176,999,618   |                 |            |            |                         |             |
| ENSG00000157985CENTG22235,971,127236,715,338ENSG00000168387ASB14357,252,24257,297,334ENSG00000189283FHIT359,361,68160,575,887ENSG00000196353CPNE43132,731,274133,593,392ENSG00000169744LDB2415,988,93716,703,648ENSG00000145241CENPC1468,015,58468,104,114ENSG00000205096DUX4_HUMAN4191,214,485191,232,642ENSG00000174358SLC6A1951,249,7101,281,385ENSG00000171540OTP576,948,65176,999,618  |                 |            |            |                         | , ,         |
| ENSG00000168387ASB14357,252,24257,297,334ENSG00000189283FHIT359,361,68160,575,887ENSG00000196353CPNE43132,731,274133,593,392ENSG00000169744LDB2415,988,93716,703,648ENSG00000145241CENPC1468,015,58468,104,114ENSG00000205096DUX4_HUMAN4191,214,485191,232,642ENSG00000174358SLC6A1951,249,7101,281,385ENSG00000171540OTP576,948,65176,999,618  | ENSG00000157985 |            |            |                         |             |
| ENSG00000189283FHIT359,361,68160,575,887ENSG00000196353CPNE43132,731,274133,593,392ENSG00000169744LDB2415,988,93716,703,648ENSG00000145241CENPC1468,015,58468,104,114ENSG0000083857FAT4187,740,918188,341,814ENSG00000205096DUX4_HUMAN4191,214,485191,232,642ENSG00000174358SLC6A1951,249,7101,281,385ENSG00000171540OTP576,948,65176,999,618   | ENSG00000168387 | ASB14      |            |                         |             |
| ENSG00000196353CPNE43132,731,274133,593,392ENSG00000169744LDB2415,988,93716,703,648ENSG00000145241CENPC1468,015,58468,104,114ENSG0000083857FAT4187,740,918188,341,814ENSG00000205096DUX4_HUMAN4191,214,485191,232,642ENSG00000174358SLC6A1951,249,7101,281,385ENSG00000171540OTP576,948,65176,999,618   |                 |            |            |                         | , ,         |
| ENSG00000169744LDB2415,988,93716,703,648ENSG00000145241CENPC1468,015,58468,104,114ENSG0000083857FAT4187,740,918188,341,814ENSG00000205096DUX4_HUMAN4191,214,485191,232,642ENSG00000174358SLC6A1951,249,7101,281,385ENSG00000171540OTP576,948,65176,999,618  |                 | CPNE4      |            |                         | , ,         |
| ENSG00000145241CENPC1468,015,58468,104,114ENSG00000083857FAT4187,740,918188,341,814ENSG00000205096DUX4_HUMAN4191,214,485191,232,642ENSG00000174358SLC6A1951,249,7101,281,385ENSG00000171540OTP576,948,65176,999,618   |                 |            |            |                         |             |
| ENSG0000083857FAT4187,740,918188,341,814ENSG00000205096DUX4_HUMAN4191,214,485191,232,642ENSG00000174358SLC6A1951,249,7101,281,385ENSG00000171540OTP576,948,65176,999,618  |                 |            |            | , ,                     |             |
| ENSG0000205096DUX4_HUMAN4191,214,485191,232,642ENSG00000174358SLC6A1951,249,7101,281,385ENSG00000171540OTP576,948,65176,999,618   |                 |            |            |                         |             |
| ENSG00000174358SLC6A1951,249,7101,281,385ENSG00000171540OTP576,948,65176,999,618  |                 |            |            |                         |             |
| ENSG00000171540 OTP 5 76,948,651 76,999,618   |                 | -          |            |                         |             |
|   |                 |            |            |                         |             |
|   |                 |            |            |                         |             |
| ENSG00000170482 SLC23A1 5 138,722,343 138,751,981   |                 |            |            |                         | 138,751,981 |
|   |                 |            |            |                         | 140,698,003 |

| ENSG00000173210 | ABLIM3          | 5  | 148,496,326 | 148,625,192 |
|-----------------|-----------------|----|-------------|-------------|
| ENSG0000065029  | ZNF76           | 6  | 35,330,427  | 35,376,740  |
| ENSG00000180872 | DEFB112         | 6  | 50,131,694  | 50,461,861  |
| ENSG00000135346 | CGA             | 6  | 87,847,192  | 87,893,643  |
| ENSG00000164520 | RAET1E          | 6  | 150,246,014 | 150,258,863 |
| ENSG0000048052  | HDAC9           | 7  | 18,279,517  | 19,021,186  |
| ENSG00000196335 | STK31           | 7  | 23,711,404  | 23,843,843  |
| ENSG00000105954 | NPVF            | 7  | 25,213,311  | 25,256,794  |
| ENSG0000091138  | SLC26A3         | 7  | 107,188,393 | 107,275,261 |
| ENSG00000178234 | GALNT11         | 7  | 151,348,797 | 151,463,085 |
| ENSG00000156006 | NAT2            | 8  | 18,280,063  | 18,341,561  |
| ENSG00000120907 | ADRA1A          | 8  | 26,662,251  | 26,968,234  |
| ENSG00000198363 | ASPH            | 8  | 62,573,374  | 63,945,182  |
| ENSG0000064218  | DMRT3           | 9  | 961,964     | 986,732     |
| ENSG00000153707 | PTPRD           | 9  | 8,145,485   | 10,571,307  |
| ENSG0000106829  | TLE4            | 9  | 81,284,764  | 81,955,007  |
| ENSG00000156345 | CCRK            | 9  | 89,766,183  | 89,784,487  |
| ENSG00000182752 | PAPPA           | 9  | 117,840,886 | 118,209,421 |
| ENSG00000167123 | CEECAM1         | 9  | 130,201,775 | 130,253,724 |
| ENSG00000165997 | ARL5B           | 10 | 18,983,319  | 19,274,735  |
| ENSG0000095794  | CREM            | 10 | 35,450,807  | 35,546,892  |
| ENSG00000165731 | RET             | 10 | 42,796,962  | 42,950,850  |
| ENSG0000095587  | TLL2            | 10 | 98,109,356  | 98,268,658  |
| ENSG00000166407 | LMO1            | 11 | 8,197,433   | 8,345,763   |
| ENSG00000166961 | MGC35295        | 11 | 60,276,052  | 60,305,780  |
| ENSG00000149021 | SCGB1A1         | 11 | 61,938,099  | 62,054,461  |
| ENSG00000173153 | ESRRA           | 11 | 63,824,620  | 63,845,786  |
| ENSG0000204571  | KRTAP5-11       | 11 | 70,963,408  | 70,987,532  |
| ENSG00000118113 | MMP8            | 11 | 102,083,599 | 102,105,868 |
| ENSG0000204403  | CASP12          | 11 | 103,980,451 | 104,254,354 |
| ENSG00000137713 | PPP2R1B         | 11 | 111,097,898 | 111,156,373 |
| ENSG0000064309  | CDON            | 11 | 125,320,174 | 125,512,554 |
| ENSG00000111266 | DUSP16          | 12 | 12,513,420  | 12,632,500  |
| ENSG00000123360 | PDE1B           | 12 | 53,224,671  | 53,264,290  |
| ENSG00000110958 | PTGES3          | 12 | 55,338,379  | 55,373,318  |
| ENSG00000151846 | PABPC3          | 13 | 24,563,276  | 24,575,705  |
| ENSG00000150893 | FREM2           | 13 | 38,058,234  | 38,379,883  |
| ENSG00000174126 | ENSG00000174126 | 13 | 40,907,081  | 40,917,746  |
| ENSG00000139842 | CUL4A           | 13 | 112,906,151 | 112,984,825 |
| ENSG0000092054  | MYH7            | 14 | 22,947,820  | 22,987,727  |
| ENSG00000196792 | STRN3           | 14 | 30,427,761  | 30,570,340  |
| ENSG00000151322 | NPAS3           | 14 | 32,428,709  | 33,386,974  |
| ENSG00000136352 | NKX2-1          | 14 | 35,997,916  | 36,065,064  |
| ENSG00000198807 | PAX9            | 14 | 36,195,877  | 36,683,420  |
| ENSG00000184302 | SIX6            | 14 | 60,034,147  | 60,062,098  |

| ENSG00000140009 | ESR2       | 14 | 63,556,569 | 63,824,462 |
|-----------------|------------|----|------------|------------|
| ENSG00000100815 | TRIP11     | 14 | 91,500,614 | 91,581,139 |
| ENSG00000182256 | GABRG3     | 15 | 24,794,429 | 25,456,729 |
| ENSG00000198838 | RYR3       | 15 | 31,385,469 | 31,950,591 |
| ENSG00000154237 | LRRK1      | 15 | 99,271,983 | 99,432,838 |
| ENSG00000131650 | KREMEN2    | 16 | 2,949,218  | 2,963,381  |
| ENSG00000183632 | TP53TG3    | 16 | 32,546,984 | 32,574,764 |
| ENSG00000102962 | CCL22      | 16 | 55,930,968 | 55,962,600 |
| ENSG0000050820  | BCAR1      | 16 | 73,815,429 | 73,864,452 |
| ENSG00000186153 | WWOX       | 16 | 76,653,469 | 77,833,566 |
| ENSG0000070444  | MNT        | 17 | 2,229,115  | 2,256,834  |
| ENSG0000006047  | YBX2       | 17 | 7,127,322  | 7,143,598  |
| ENSG00000133020 | MYH8       | 17 | 10,229,495 | 10,271,188 |
| ENSG00000141048 | MYH4       | 17 | 10,280,658 | 10,318,846 |
| ENSG00000125414 | MYH2       | 17 | 10,360,323 | 10,433,169 |
| ENSG00000176160 | HSF5       | 17 | 53,847,530 | 53,925,744 |
| ENSG00000213218 | CSH3       | 17 | 59,298,106 | 59,309,848 |
| ENSG00000136488 | CSH2       | 17 | 59,298,288 | 59,332,647 |
| ENSG00000136487 | GH2        | 17 | 59,306,304 | 59,317,955 |
| ENSG00000189162 | CSH1       | 17 | 59,343,295 | 59,354,930 |
| ENSG00000171634 | BPTF       | 17 | 63,206,700 | 63,416,200 |
| ENSG0000089685  | BIRC5      | 17 | 73,714,361 | 73,738,310 |
| ENSG00000181409 | AATK       | 17 | 76,700,703 | 76,759,467 |
| ENSG00000186765 | FSCN2      | 17 | 77,105,153 | 77,119,582 |
| ENSG00000101605 | MYOM1      | 18 | 3,051,806  | 3,215,106  |
| ENSG00000101489 | BRUNOL4    | 18 | 33,072,000 | 34,124,249 |
| ENSG00000133313 | CNDP2      | 18 | 70,309,577 | 70,344,336 |
| ENSG00000131196 | NFATC1     | 18 | 75,266,605 | 75,440,665 |
| ENSG00000174837 | EMR1       | 19 | 6,833,582  | 6,908,102  |
| ENSG00000132024 | CC2D1A     | 19 | 13,873,014 | 13,907,691 |
| ENSG00000127507 | EMR2       | 19 | 14,699,205 | 14,755,353 |
| ENSG00000189231 | PSG3       | 19 | 47,912,635 | 47,941,508 |
| ENSG00000131113 | PSG1       | 19 | 48,044,852 | 48,080,711 |
| ENSG00000170848 | PSG6       | 19 | 48,093,080 | 48,118,883 |
| ENSG00000170853 | PSG11      | 19 | 48,198,649 | 48,227,471 |
| ENSG00000124435 | PSG2       | 19 | 48,255,202 | 48,283,665 |
| ENSG0000204941  | PSG4       | 19 | 48,358,736 | 48,406,630 |
| ENSG0000008438  | PGLYRP1    | 19 | 51,209,255 | 51,223,144 |
| ENSG00000105499 | PLA2G4C    | 19 | 53,237,916 | 53,310,865 |
| ENSG0000104826  | LHB        | 19 | 54,206,049 | 54,217,159 |
| ENSG00000104827 | CGHB_HUMAN | 19 | 54,212,940 | 54,224,444 |
| ENSG00000189052 | CGHB_HUMAN | 19 | 54,233,875 | 54,245,378 |
| ENSG00000213030 | CGB        | 19 | 54,237,709 | 54,249,212 |
| ENSG00000196337 | CGB7       | 19 | 54,244,344 | 54,258,929 |
| ENSG00000171101 | SIGLECP3   | 19 | 56,357,397 | 56,395,399 |

| ENSG00000131848 | ZSCAN5 | 19 | 61,415,347 | 61,576,564 |
|-----------------|--------|----|------------|------------|
| ENSG00000125780 | TGM3   | 20 | 2,216,426  | 2,274,202  |
| ENSG00000101452 | DHX35  | 20 | 37,019,406 | 37,243,569 |
| ENSG0000064655  | EYA2   | 20 | 44,941,086 | 45,255,897 |
| ENSG00000101181 | GTPBP5 | 20 | 60,186,496 | 60,216,218 |
| ENSG0000060491  | OGFR   | 20 | 60,901,622 | 60,920,797 |
| ENSG00000154640 | BTG3   | 21 | 17,882,811 | 17,949,761 |
| ENSG00000157554 | ERG    | 21 | 38,670,792 | 38,990,795 |
| ENSG00000100302 | RASD2  | 22 | 34,223,536 | 34,284,987 |
| ENSG0000188677  | PARVB  | 22 | 42,721,506 | 42,901,434 |

<sup>A</sup> Positions refer to NCBI36 (hg18, March 2006 assembly) build of the human genome.

| ~                                   |       |
|-------------------------------------|-------|
| s, 163                              |       |
| 65 cases,                           |       |
| <b>n=165</b>                        |       |
| ort (n=165                          |       |
| Ą                                   |       |
| nish co                             |       |
| the Finnish                         |       |
| 01 in the                           |       |
| 0.01                                |       |
| les <(                              |       |
| -valı                               |       |
| d with p-v:                         |       |
| ted v                               |       |
| ns tes                              |       |
| egior                               |       |
| ene r                               |       |
| ing g                               |       |
| evolv                               |       |
| idly a                              |       |
| e rap                               |       |
| in th                               |       |
| Table 4.3: SNPs in the rapidly evol |       |
| 4.3: 5                              | ds).  |
| able                                | ontro |
| Ξ                                   | ర     |

| V ff monthly the     | Ensembl Gene ID | Gene   | Chromosome | Location          | Allelic P-            | Genotypic | Odds Ratio       |
|----------------------|-----------------|--------|------------|-------------------|-----------------------|-----------|------------------|
| Probe ID             |                 | Symbol |            | (bp) <sup>A</sup> | value                 | P-value   |                  |
| SNP_A-               | ENSG00000170820 | FSHR   | 2          | 48,937,400        | 0.0052                | 0.0078    | 0.47 (0.27-0.81) |
| 8453479              |                 |        |            |                   |                       |           |                  |
| SNP_A-               | ENSG00000170820 | FSHR   | 2          | 48,945,764        | 0.0087                | 0.0079    | 0.59 (0.40-0.88) |
| 2214277              |                 |        |            |                   |                       |           |                  |
| SNP_A-               | ENSG00000170820 | FSHR   | 2          | 48,946,762        | 0.0021                | 0.0036    | 0.54 (0.36-0.80) |
| 8574083              |                 |        |            |                   |                       |           |                  |
| SNP A-               | ENSG00000170820 | FSHR   | 2          | 48,947,479        | 0.0074                | 0.03      | 0.36 (0.16-0.78) |
| $1963\overline{1}08$ |                 |        |            |                   |                       |           |                  |
| SNP_A-               | ENSG00000170820 | FSHR   | 2          | 48,949,643        | 0.0034                | 0.0031    | 1.60 (1.17-2.20) |
| 8393579              |                 |        |            |                   |                       |           |                  |
| SNP_A-               | ENSG00000170820 | FSHR   | 2          | 48,951,679        | 0.0020                | 0.0063    | 0.43 (0.25-0.75) |
| 1925725              |                 |        |            |                   |                       |           |                  |
| SNP A-               | ENSG00000170820 | FSHR   | 2          | 48,954,639        | 0.0045                | 0.0042    | 1.58 (1.15-2.17) |
| 2259062              |                 |        |            |                   |                       |           | ,<br>,           |
| SNP_A-               | ENSG00000170820 | FSHR   | 2          | 48,967,735        | $6.78 \times 10^{-4}$ | 0.0016    | 0.56 (0.40-0.78) |
| 8693449              |                 |        |            |                   |                       |           |                  |
| SNP_A-               | ENSG00000170820 | FSHR   | 2          | 49,098,912        | 3.94x10-4             | 0.0015    | 2.36 (1.45-3.84) |
| 4232093              |                 |        |            |                   |                       |           |                  |
| SNP A-               | ENSG00000170820 | FSHR   | 2          | 49,119,336        | 8.08x10-5             | 6.44x10-4 | 2.35 (1.53-3.63) |
| 8574095              |                 |        |            |                   |                       |           |                  |
| SNP_A-               | ENSG00000170820 | FSHR   | 2          | 49,124,921        | 0.0060                | 0.02      | 0.64 (0.47-0.88) |
| 1795584              |                 |        |            |                   |                       |           |                  |
| SNP_A-               | ENSG00000170820 | FSHR   | 2          | 49,131,327        | $5.98 \times 10^{-4}$ | 0.0026    | 0.58 (0.43-0.79) |
| 1963125              |                 |        |            |                   |                       | _         |                  |

| SNP_A-                     | ENSG00000170820 | FSHR   | 2 | 49,141,487                  | 2.72 x10 <sup>-4</sup>  | 9.92 x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 1.82 (1.32-2.52)                         |
|----------------------------|-----------------|--------|---|-----------------------------|-------------------------|------------------------|--|
| 2119506                    |                 |        |   |                             | 4                       |                        |  |
| SNP_A-<br>2187829          | ENSG00000170820 | FSHR   | 2 | 49,141,564                  | 3.92 x10 <sup>-4</sup>  | 0.0014                 | 1.80 (1.30-2.49)                         |
| SNP_A-                     | ENSG00000170820 | FSHR   | 2 | 49,145,845                  | $3.38 \text{ x}10^{-4}$ | 0.0010                 | 1.82 (1.31-2.52)                         |
| 8694413                    |                 |        |   |                             |                         |                        |  |
| SNP_A-<br>1872585          | ENSG00000170820 | FSHR   | 2 | 49,145,866                  | 6.81 x10 <sup>-4</sup>  | 0.0021                 | 1.76 (1.27-2.45)                         |
| SNP_A-                     | ENSG00000170820 | FSHR   | 2 | 49,184,334                  | 0.0011                  | 0.0042                 | 1.97 (1.31-2.97)                         |
|                            | ENISCIMUUT0820  | ESHP   | c | 10 181 353                  | 5 01 v 10 <sup>-4</sup> | 0.0076                 | 1 75 (1 27 2 71)                         |
| 1963128                    | DZOU/ IUUUUUU   | Aller  | 7 | <i>ccc</i> ,+01, <i>c</i> + | J.74 AIU                | 0.0020                 | (1.1.2.1.1.2.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1 |
| SNP_A-<br>4261 <u>9</u> 24 | ENSG00000170820 | FSHR   | 2 | 49,184,796                  | 0.0011                  | 0.0042                 | 1.97 (1.31-2.98)                         |
| SNP_A-<br>8574097          | ENSG00000170820 | FSHR   | 2 | 49,194,560                  | 0.0062                  | 0.0094                 | 1.82 (1.18-2.82)                         |
| SNP_A-<br>2171016          | ENSG00000170820 | FSHR   | 2 | 49,210,919                  | 0.0062                  | 0.02                   | 1.82 (1.18-2.82)                         |
| SNP_A-<br>2081721          | ENSG00000170820 | FSHR   | 2 | 49,219,551                  | 0.0089                  | 0.03                   | 1.77 (1.15-2.73)                         |
| SNP_A-<br>2248307          | ENSG00000170820 | FSHR   | 2 | 49,227,555                  | 0.0054                  | 0.02                   | 1.86 (1.20-2.90)                         |
| SNP_A-<br>8574895          | ENSG0000028116  | VRK2   | 2 | 57,597,195                  | 0.0046                  | 0.02                   | 1.91 (1.21-3.00)                         |
| SNP_A-<br>8399741          | ENSG00000157985 | CENTG2 | 2 | 236,112,093                 | 0.0028                  | 0.0071                 | 1.73 (1.21-2.48)                         |
| SNP_A-<br>2183124          | ENSG0000157985  | CENTG2 | 2 | 236,137,704                 | 0.0019                  | 0.0065                 | 1.64 (1.20-2.24)                         |
| SNP_A-<br>8437696          | ENSG00000157985 | CENTG2 | 2 | 236,156,777                 | 0.0013                  | 0.0057                 | 1.67 (1.22-2.29)                         |

| SNP_A-<br>9560202          | ENSG00000189283 | FHIT  | 3  | 59,763,565  | 0.0085 | 0.03   | 0.56 (0.37-0.87) |
|----------------------------|-----------------|-------|----|-------------|--------|--------|------------------|
| -V ANS                     | ENSG00000189283 | FHIT  | 3  | 59,878,852  | 0.0082 | 0.04   | 2.76 (1.26-6.04) |
| $8624\overline{2}92$       |                 |       |    | ~           |        |        |                  |
| SNP_A-                     | ENSG00000189283 | FHIT  | 3  | 59,879,851  | 0.0076 | 0.02   | 0.65 (0.48-0.89) |
| 8444000                    |                 |       |    |             |        |        |                  |
| SNP_A-                     | ENSG00000189283 | TIHT  | 3  | 59,893,263  | 0.0064 | 0.0042 | 0.65 (0.48-0.89) |
| 4242521                    |                 |       |    |             |        |        |                  |
| SNP_A-<br>8383162          | ENSG00000189283 | FHIT  | Ś  | 59,896,687  | 0.0039 | 0.0096 | 0.63 (0.47-0.86) |
| SNP_A-<br>8558654          | ENSG00000189283 | FHIT  | e  | 59,897,057  | 0.0050 | 0.01   | 0.64 (0.47-0.88) |
| SNP_A-<br>1910513          | ENSG0000189283  | FHIT  | 3  | 59,966,929  | 0.0051 | 0.02   | 0.49 (0.29-0.81) |
| SNP_A-<br>8498171          | ENSG00000189283 | FHIT  | c. | 60,120,766  | 0.0073 | 0.03   | 1.53 (1.12-2.08) |
| SNP_A-<br>8689 <u>3</u> 55 | ENSG00000189283 | FHIT  | 3  | 60,136,687  | 0.0076 | 0.02   | 1.52 (1.12-2.07) |
| SNP_A-<br>2298264          | ENSG00000189283 | FHIT  | 3  | 60,473,008  | 0.0053 | 0.0041 | 1.74 (1.18-2.58) |
| SNP_A-<br>2095 <u>6</u> 59 | ENSG0000189283  | FHIT  | 3  | 60,475,589  | 0.0097 | 0.0076 | 1.65 (1.13-2.41) |
| SNP_A-<br>4203581          | ENSG00000189283 | FHIT  | 3  | 60,478,478  | 0.0014 | 0.0053 | 0.42 (0.24-0.72) |
| SNP_A-<br>8694222          | ENSG0000189283  | FHIT  | 3  | 60,478,506  | 0.0021 | 0.0067 | 0.45 (0.27-0.76) |
| SNP_A-<br>4251_667         | ENSG00000196353 | CPNE4 | 3  | 133,390,589 | 0.0058 | 0.0033 | 1.55 (1.13-2.11) |
| SNP_A-<br>1795008          | ENSG00000196353 | CPNE4 | 3  | 133,390,995 | 0.0030 | 0.0030 | 1.59 (1.17-2.17) |

| SNP A-               | ENSG00000196353 | CPNE4   | 3 | 133,398,962  | 0.0079 | 0.02   | 0.62 (0.44-0.89) |
|----------------------|-----------------|---------|---|--------------|--------|--------|------------------|
| 2247251              |                 |         |   |              |        |        |                  |
| SNP_A-               | ENSG00000196353 | CPNE4   | 3 | 133,404,646  | 6200.0 | 0.02   | 0.62 (0.44-0.89) |
| CODE V               | ENISCIMUM106353 | CDNEA   | 6 | 133 106 608  | 0.0072 | 0.00   | 199 0 11 01 69 0 |
| 1932424              | CCC04T00000CNT  | CINE4   | n | 060,000+,001 | c/00.0 | 0.02   | 0.02 (0.44-0.00) |
| SNP A-               | ENSG00000196353 | CPNE4   | 3 | 133,421,585  | 0900.0 | 0.02   | 0.61 (0.43-0.87) |
| $1906\overline{7}15$ |                 |         |   | x<br>x       |        |        | ~                |
| SNP_A-               | ENSG00000196353 | CPNE4   | 3 | 133,450,246  | 0.0098 | 0.0056 | 1.50(1.10-2.04)  |
| 8412574              |                 |         |   |              |        |        |                  |
| SNP_A-<br>8318381    | ENSG00000169744 | LDB2    | 4 | 16,007,023   | 60003  | 0.01   | 1.59 (1.12-2.25) |
| -P dNS               | ENSG00000169744 | LDB2    | 4 | 16 020 079   | 0 0071 | 0.01   | 1 62 (1 14-2 30) |
| 4281442              |                 |         |   |              |        | •      |                  |
| SNP_A-               | ENSG00000169744 | LDB2    | 4 | 16,027,754   | 0.0025 | 0.0091 | 1.63 (1.19-2.23) |
| 8620026              |                 |         |   |              |        |        |                  |
| SNP_A-               | ENSG00000169744 | LDB2    | 4 | 16,086,960   | 0.0039 | 0.01   | 1.65 (1.17-2.31) |
| 8502613              |                 |         |   |              |        |        |                  |
| SNP_A-               | ENSG00000169744 | LDB2    | 4 | 16,088,861   | 0.0048 | 0.01   | 1.61 (1.15-2.24) |
| 8672025              |                 |         |   |              |        |        |                  |
| SNP_A-               | ENSG00000169744 | LDB2    | 4 | 16,104,049   | 0.0022 | 0.0071 | 1.67 (1.20-2.32) |
| 8478172              |                 |         |   |              |        |        |                  |
| SNP_A-               | ENSG00000169744 | LDB2    | 4 | 16,128,817   | 0.0040 | 0.02   | 0.61 (0.43-0.85) |
| 1802900              |                 |         |   |              |        |        | ,<br>,           |
| SNP_A-               | ENSG00000169744 | LDB2    | 4 | 16,400,295   | 0.0048 | 0:0030 | 2.27 (1.27-4.08) |
| 8620032              |                 |         |   |              |        |        |                  |
| SNP_A-               | ENSG00000169744 | LDB2    | 4 | 16,460,122   | 0600.0 | 0.03   | 0.65 (0.48-0.90) |
| 8582336              |                 |         |   |              |        |        |                  |
| SNP_A-<br>1807607    | ENSG00000164292 | RHOBTB3 | 5 | 95,145,598   | 0.0071 | 0.02   | 0.56 (0.37-0.86) |
| 7/07/01              |                 |         |   |              |        |        |                  |

| SNP A-               | ENSG00000164292 | RHOBTB3 | 5  | 95,152,785 | 0.0071                 | 0.02    | 0.56 (0.37-0.86) |
|----------------------|-----------------|---------|----|------------|------------------------|---------|------------------|
| 2273250              |                 |         |    |            |                        |         |                  |
| SNP_A-<br>1071252    | ENSG00000135346 | CGA     | 9  | 87,865,333 | 0.0029                 | 0.0075  | 1.74 (1.21-2.51) |
| CCC1761              |                 |         | 0  |            | 40.10-4                | 0 00 11 |                  |
| SNP_A-               | ENSG00000153/07 | PTPRD   | 9  | 8,522,140  | 5.19 x10 <sup>-</sup>  | 0.0041  | 0.42 (0.25-0.69) |
| 1874035              |                 |         |    |            |                        |         |                  |
| SNP_A-               | ENSG00000153707 | PTPRD   | 6  | 8,687,215  | 0.0053                 | 0.0056  | 1.79 (1.18-2.70) |
| 1874540              |                 |         |    |            |                        |         |                  |
| SNP_A-               | ENSG00000153707 | PTPRD   | 9  | 81,635,796 | 0.0087                 | 0.04    | 0.59 (0.40-0.88) |
| 1996956              |                 |         |    |            |                        |         |                  |
| $SNP_A$ -            | ENSG00000153707 | PTPRD   | 6  | 81,636,214 | 3.70 x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 0.0023  | 0.56 (0.41-0.77) |
| 1700174              |                 |         |    |            |                        |         |                  |
| SNP_A-<br>4758746    | ENSG00000153/07 | PTPRD   | 9  | 99,670,770 | 9.83 x10               | 0.0040  | 1.68 (1.23-2.29) |
| 04/0074              |                 |         |    |            |                        |         |                  |
| SNP_A-<br>1840834    | ENSG00000153707 | PTPRD   | 6  | 99,677,160 | 9.83 x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 0.0040  | 1.68 (1.23-2.29) |
| SNP A-               | ENSG00000166407 | LM01    | 11 | 8,285,210  | 0.0043                 | 0.02    | 1.60 (1.16-2.22) |
| $2067\overline{2}20$ |                 |         |    | × ×        |                        |         | ~                |
| SNP_A-               | ENSG00000166407 | LM01    | 11 | 8,285,769  | 0.0033                 | 0.02    | 1.63 (1.18-2.26) |
| 2031381              |                 |         |    |            |                        |         |                  |
| SNP_A-               | ENSG00000166407 | LM01    | 11 | 8,286,194  | 0.0033                 | 0.02    | 1.63 (1.18-2.26) |
| 1850261              |                 |         |    |            |                        |         |                  |
| SNP_A-               | ENSG00000166407 | LM01    | 11 | 8,286,416  | 0.0045                 | 0.02    | 1.60 (1.16-2.22) |
| 8519096              |                 |         |    |            |                        |         |                  |
| SNP_A-               | ENSG00000111266 | DUSP16  | 12 | 12,629,753 | 0.0014                 | 0.0018  | 0.59 (0.43-0.82) |
| $1782\overline{1}88$ |                 |         |    |            |                        |         |                  |
| SNP A-               | ENSG00000151322 | NPAS3   | 14 | 32,907,061 | 0.0080                 | 0.0061  | 1.61 (1.13-2.28) |
| $4291\overline{855}$ |                 |         |    |            |                        |         |                  |
| SNP_A-<br>4294654    | ENSG00000198807 | 6XVd    | 14 | 36,499,281 | 0.0075                 | 0.03    | 1.91 (1.18-3.07) |
|                      |                 |         |    |            |                        |         |                  |

| SNP_A-            | ENSG00000198807 | PAX9   | 14 | 36,507,279 | 0.0020 | 0.0072 | 0.43 (0.25-0.75) |
|-------------------|-----------------|--------|----|------------|--------|--------|------------------|
| 851559<br>63 m 4  |                 |        |    |            |        |        |                  |
| SNP_A-<br>8382205 | ENSG00000198807 | PAX9   | 14 | 36,515,956 | 0.0079 | 0.03   | 2.30 (1.23-4.33) |
| SNP_A-            | ENSG00000182256 | GABRG3 | 15 | 24,900,346 | 0.0071 | 0.0064 | 0.60 (0.41-0.87) |
| 2263150           |                 |        |    |            |        |        |                  |
| SNP_A-<br>8488733 | ENSG00000182256 | GABRG3 | 15 | 24,905,945 | 0.0057 | 0.02   | 1.58 (1.14-2.19) |
| SNP_A-<br>2192706 | ENSG00000182256 | GABRG3 | 15 | 24,955,101 | 0.0020 | 0.0045 | 1.68 (1.21-2.34) |
| SNP_A-<br>8494398 | ENSG00000182256 | GABRG3 | 15 | 24,974,470 | 0.0035 | 0.0091 | 1.59 (1.16-2.16) |
| SNP_A-<br>8686463 | ENSG00000182256 | GABRG3 | 15 | 25,000,416 | 0.0064 | 0.02   | 1.59 (1.14-2.22) |
| SNP_A-<br>2305114 | ENSG00000182256 | GABRG3 | 15 | 25,325,462 | 0.0099 | 0.04   | 2.02 (1.17-3.46) |
| SNP_A-<br>8606414 | ENSG0000182256  | GABRG3 | 15 | 25,403,913 | 0.0017 | 0.0063 | 0.60 (0.43-0.82) |
| SNP_A-<br>2193067 | ENSG00000186153 | XOWW   | 16 | 77,109,437 | 0.0081 | 0.04   | 0.49 (0.29-0.84) |
| SNP_A-<br>8366136 | ENSG0000186153  | XOWW   | 16 | 77,702,883 | 0900.0 | 0.03   | 2.85 (1.31-6.22) |
| SNP_A-<br>8309208 | ENSG00000186153 | XOWW   | 16 | 77,729,566 | 0.0038 | 0.0013 | 1.70 (1.18-2.43) |
| SNP_A-<br>8653985 | ENSG0000186153  | XOWW   | 16 | 77,748,399 | 0.0088 | 0.02   | 2.06 (1.19-3.57) |
| SNP_A-<br>4246524 | ENSG00000174837 | EMR1   | 19 | 6,847,380  | 0.0017 | 0.0012 | 0.31 (0.14-0.67) |
| SNP_A-<br>2019253 | ENSG00000157554 | ERG    | 21 | 38,967,270 | 0.0026 | 0.0051 | 1.88 (1.24-2.85) |

| SNP A-               | ENSG00000157554 | ERG      | 21 | 38,978,129 0.0027 | 0.0027 | 0.0053 | 1.87 (1.24-2.83) |
|----------------------|-----------------|----------|----|-------------------|--------|--------|------------------|
| $2019\overline{255}$ |                 |          |    |                   |        |        |                  |
| SNP A-               | ENSG00000100302 | RASD2 22 |    | 34,235,013 0.0030 |        | 0.0034 | 1.62 (1.18-2.24) |
| $1876\overline{0}25$ |                 |          |    |                   |        |        | r.               |
| SNP A-               | ENSG00000100302 | RASD2 22 | 22 | 34,243,552 0.0037 | 0.0037 | 0.0089 | 1.58 (1.16-2.15) |
| 8549971              |                 |          |    |                   |        |        | х<br>г           |

<sup>A</sup> Positions refer to NCB136 (hg18, March 2006 assembly) build of the human genome.

| SI             | SNP information   |                | Finnish (n= 165 cases,<br>163 controls ) | : 165 cases,<br>ntrols )       | US Hispanics (73 cases, 292 controls) | iics (73<br>controls) | US Blacks (n=79<br>cases, 164 controls) | s (n=79<br>controls)   | US Whites (n= 147<br>cases, 157controls) | (n= 147<br>ontrols) |
|----------------|---|----------------|--|--------------------------------|---------------------------------------|-----------------------|---|--|--|---------------------|
| ł              | Position  | Location       | Genotypic                                | Allelic test                   | Genotypic                             | Allelic               | Genotypic                               | Allelic  | Genotypic                                | Allelic             |
| SNP            | (bp) <sup>A</sup>   | within<br>gene | test                                     |                                | test                                  | test                  | test                                    | test   | test                                     | test                |
| rs10174620     | 48,945,764  | 3'             | $0.008^{\mathrm{B}}$                     | 0.00                           | 0.94                                  | 0.80                  | 0.60                                    | 0.65   | 0.50                                     | 0.58                |
| rs10490128     | 48,946,762  | 3'             | 0.004                                    | $0.002^{\mathrm{D}}$           | 0.99                                  | 0.91                  | 0.66                                    | 0.64   | 0.35                                     | 0.49                |
| rs1558604      | 48,949,643  | 3'             | $0.003^{\mathrm{D}}$                     | $0.003^{\mathrm{D}}$           | 0.81                                  | 0.60                  | 0.59                                    | 0.33   | 0.46                                     | 0.49                |
| rs13418054     | 48,951,522  | 3'             | 0.15                                     | 0.05                           | 0.66                                  | 0.34                  | NA <sup>C</sup>                         | $NA^{C}$   | 0.48                                     | 0.76                |
| rs10186748     | 48,954,639  | 3'             | 0.004                                    | 0.004                          | 0.87                                  | 0.77                  | 0.32                                    | 0.38   | 0.64                                     | 0.53                |
| rs9789744      | 48,967,735  | 3'             | $0.002^{\mathrm{D}}$                     | 6.78 x10 <sup>-4 D</sup>       | 0.65                                  | 0.34                  | 0.17                                    | 0.83   | 0.85                                     | 0.69                |
| rs9789406      | 48,968,088  | 3'             | 0.28                                     | 0.12                           | 0.43                                  | 0.22                  | 0.88                                    | 0.66   | 0.18                                     | 0.30                |
| rs6166         | 49,043,425  | exon 10        | 0.38                                     | 0.49                           | 0.50                                  | 0.56                  | 0.43                                    | 0.68   | 0.25                                     | 0.49                |
| rs6165         | 49,044,545  | exon 10        | $NA^{C}$                                 | $NA^{C}$                       | 0.86                                  | 0.66                  | 0.41                                    | 0.29   | 0.34                                     | 0.63                |
| rs1007540      | 49,062,612  | intron 8-9     | 0.54                                     | 0.37                           | 0.05                                  | 0.04                  | 0.61                                    | 0.69   | 0.25                                     | 0.49                |
| rs3788982      | 49,098,912  | intron 3-4     | $0.001^{\mathrm{D}}$                     | <b>3.94 x10<sup>-4 D</sup></b> | $0.38^{\mathrm{E}}$                   | $0.36^{\mathrm{E}}$   | $0.36^{\mathrm{E}}$                     | $0.17^{ m E}$  | 0.32                                     | 0.09                |
| rs11686474     | 49,141,487  | intron 2-3     | 9.92x10 <sup>-4 D</sup>                  | 2.72 x10 <sup>-4 D</sup>       | $0.08^{\mathrm{E}}$                   | $0.25^{\mathrm{E}}$   | $0.03^{\rm E}$                          | $0.008^{\mathrm{E}}$   | 0.35                                     | 0.56                |
| rs11680730     | 49,141,564  | intron 2-3     | $0.001^{\mathrm{D}}$                     | <b>3.92 x10<sup>-4 D</sup></b> | $0.06^{\mathrm{E}}$                   | $0.22^{\mathrm{E}}$   | $0.02^{\mathrm{E}}$                     | $0.004^{\rm E}$  | 0.66                                     | 0.85                |
| rs12473870     | 49,145,845  | intron 2-3     | $0.001^{\mathrm{D}}$                     | <b>3.38 x10<sup>-4 D</sup></b> | $0.18^{\rm E}$                        | $0.12^{E}$            |   | $0.006^{\mathrm{E}}$   | $0.49^{\mathrm{E}}$                      | $0.77^{\rm E}$      |
| rs12473815     | 49,145,866  | intron 2-3     | 0.002 <sup>D</sup>                       | 6.81 x10 <sup>-4 D</sup>       | $0.05^{\mathrm{E}}$                   | $0.25^{\rm E}$        | $0.02^{\mathrm{E}}$                     | $\begin{array}{c} 0.003^{\mathrm{D},} \\ \mathrm{E} \end{array}$ | $0.60^{\mathrm{E}}$                      | $0.86^{\mathrm{E}}$ |
| rs12996690     | 49,578,470  | 5'             | NA <sup>C</sup>                          | NA <sup>C</sup>                | 0.72                                  | 0.61                  | 0.79                                    | 0.59   | 0.73                                     | 0.85                |
| A Positions re | <sup>A</sup> Positions refer to NCB136 (hg18, March 2006 assembly) build of the human genome. | i (hg18, Marc  | ch 2006 assem                            | bly) build of t                | he human gei                          | nome.                 |   |  |  |                     |

Table 4.4: SNPs in the FSHR gene region tested across Finnish and 3 independent US populations.

<sup>B</sup>Bolded numbers indicate p-value < 0.01. <sup>C</sup>Marker excluded for failing one or more of the following measures: Hardy-Weinberg Equilibrium failure in controls p<0.001, call rate <95%, MAF<0.05.

<sup>D</sup>Marker significant correcting for 13 M-effective number of tests (p<0.004). <sup>E</sup>Same allele/genotype trends in same direction as Finnish risk-promoting allele.

|               | SNP information |               | Preter<br>(n= 10     | Preterm birth affection status<br>(n= 165 cases, 163 controls ) | tus<br>ls )  | Gestational            | Birthweight<br>Z-score |
|---------------|-----------------|---------------|----------------------|---|--------------|------------------------|------------------------|
| Affymetrix    | dh cnin th      | Location (bp) | Allelic test p-      | Odds ratio  | Genotypic    | (II=294)<br>OT a voluo | (II=208)<br>OT a molue |
| Probe ID      | ULI INICUD      | A             | value                | (95% CI)  | test p-value | AI p-value             | VI p-value             |
| SNP_A-8453479 | rs11680746      | 48,937,400    | $0.005^{\mathrm{B}}$ | 0.47 (0.27-0.81)  | 0.008        | 0.04                   | 0.33                   |
| SNP_A-8538681 | rs13001105      | 48,937,752    | 0.45                 | 1.13 (0.82-1.55)  | 0.73         | 0.69                   | 0.95                   |
| SNP_A-2278783 | rs17037665      | 48,943,898    | 0.62                 | 0.87 (0.49-1.52)  | 0.36         | 0.23                   | 0.25                   |
| SNP_A-2214277 | rs10174620      | 48,945,764    | 0.009                | $0.59\ (0.40-0.88)$   | 0.008        | 0.01                   | 0.10                   |
| SNP_A-4298227 | rs10187173      | 48,945,942    | 0.03                 | 0.71 (0.52-0.96)  | 0.07         | 0.008                  | 0.37                   |
| SNP_A-8280065 | rs12614293      | 48,946,413    | 0.41                 | 0.85 (0.58-1.25)  | 0.61         | 0.62                   | 0.83                   |
| SNP_A-8574083 | rs10490128      | 48,946,762    | 0.002                | 0.54 (0.36-0.8)   | 0.004        | 0.002                  | 0.12                   |
| SNP_A-1963108 | rs17556008      | 48,947,479    | 0.007                | 0.36(0.16 - 0.78)   | 0.03         | 0.03                   | 0.04                   |
| SNP_A-8393579 | rs1558604       | 48,949,643    | 0.003                | 1.60 (1.17-2.20)  | 0.003        | 0.001                  | 0.57                   |
| SNP_A-1826650 | rs17037685      | 48,949,886    | 0.32                 | 0.77 (0.45-1.30)  | 0.21         | 0.06                   | 0.24                   |
| SNP_A-8483677 | rs733726        | 48,950,339    | 0.57                 | $0.86\ (0.52-1.44)$   | 0.21         | 0.28                   | 0.22                   |
| SNP_A-2040656 |                 | 48,950,558    | 0.44                 | 0.80 (0.45-1.42)  | 0.35         | 0.14                   | 0.55                   |
| SNP_A-4297732 | rs13418054      | 48,951,522    | 0.05                 | 0.65 (0.42-1.01)  | 0.15         | 0.04                   | 0.84                   |
| SNP_A-1925725 | rs17037707      | 48,951,679    | 0.002                | 0.43 (0.25-0.75)  | 0.006        | 0.03                   | 0.35                   |
| SNP_A-2050457 | rs6708130       | 48,952,201    | 0.03                 | 0.62 (0.40-0.96)  | 0.09         | 0.02                   | 0.90                   |
| SNP_A-1963109 | rs12477968      | 48,954,153    | 0.32                 | 0.77 (0.45-1.30)  | 0.21         | 0.06                   | 0.24                   |
| SNP_A-2259062 | rs10186748      | 48,954,639    | 0.004                | 1.58 (1.15-2.17)  | 0.004        | 0.004                  | 0.54                   |
| SNP_A-1963110 | rs17037739      | 48,963,807    | 0.02                 | 1.48 (1.05-2.09)  | 0.04         | 0.02                   | 0.98                   |
| SNP_A-4208066 | rs10490127      | 48,963,897    | 0.04                 | 0.64 (0.42-0.99)  | 0.12         | 0.02                   | 0.87                   |
| SNP_A-8429689 | rs6755046       | 48,965,520    | 0.02                 | 0.58 (0.37-0.90)  | 0.04         | 0.003                  | 0.85                   |
| SNP_A-8653066 | rs4605416       | 48,965,818    | 0.02                 | 0.58 (0.37-0.91)  | 0.05         | 0.003                  | 0.82                   |
| SNP_A-1801629 | rs17037744      | 48,966,005    | 0.01                 | 0.56 (0.36-0.89)  | 0.04         | 0.003                  | 0.81                   |
|               |                 |               |                      |   |              |                        |                        |

Table 4.5: Comparison of association results for SNPs in the FSHR gene region in Finnish mothers for the binary phenotype

| SNP_A-8574085 | rs10490126 | 48,967,652 | 0.05                   | 0.65 (0.42-1.00) | 0.14  | 0.03  | 0.94 |
|---------------|------------|------------|------------------------|------------------|-------|-------|------|
| SNP_A-8693449 | rs9789744  | 48,967,735 | 6.78 x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 0.56 (0.40-0.78) | 0.002 | 0.001 | 0.75 |
| SNP_A-8465993 | rs9789406  | 48,968,088 | 0.12                   | 1.33 (0.93-1.91) | 0.28  | 0.01  | 0.88 |
| SNP_A-2089520 | rs2110571  | 48,969,725 | 0.19                   | 0.81 (0.60-1.11) | 0.40  | 0.26  | 0.35 |
| SNP_A-2144280 | rs2110570  | 48,969,746 | 0.13                   | 1.32 (0.92-1.88) | 0.32  | 0.04  | 0.41 |
| SNP_A-8371345 | rs981273   | 48,974,053 | 0.67                   | 1.10 (0.70-1.73) | 0.68  | 0.86  | 0.49 |
| SNP_A-8294098 | rs4953637  | 48,976,209 | 0.14                   | 0.79 (0.58-1.08) | 0.26  | 0.12  | 0.16 |
| SNP_A-1963111 | rs10490124 | 48,977,978 | 0.10                   | 1.75 (0.89-3.44) | 0.07  | 0.92  | 0.33 |
| SNP_A-1963112 | rs10490123 | 48,978,206 | 0.48                   | 0.83 (0.50-1.39) | 0.16  | 0.76  | 0.33 |
| SNP_A-4261919 | rs2215912  | 48,978,309 | 0.48                   | 0.83 (0.50-1.39) | 0.16  | 0.76  | 0.33 |
| SNP_A-2234736 | rs7563889  | 48,983,394 | 0.19                   | 1.55 (0.80-3.03) | 0.14  | 0.85  | 0.25 |
| SNP_A-2031669 | rs7565910  | 48,988,842 | 0.09                   | 0.76 (0.56-1.04) | 0.21  | 0.12  | 0.12 |
| SNP_A-1899686 | rs4952929  | 48,992,854 | 0.91                   | 1.02 (0.74-1.40) | 0.99  | 0.67  | 0.98 |
| SNP_A-8610973 | rs17038295 | 48,995,342 | 0.74                   | 1.09 (0.66-1.79) | 0.93  | 0.66  | 0.03 |
| SNP_A-8498619 | rs1922479  | 49,000,591 | 0.26                   | 1.20 (0.87-1.65) | 0.35  | 0.77  | 0.04 |
| SNP_A-8424745 | rs6545082  | 49,007,179 | 0.24                   | 1.26 (0.86-1.84) | 0.49  | 0.93  | 0.51 |
| SNP_A-8702492 | rs2349411  | 49,008,184 | 0.43                   | 0.85 (0.57-1.27) | 0.09  | 0.70  | 0.46 |
| SNP_A-2209987 | rs4953644  | 49,008,904 | 0.47                   | 0.78 (0.40-1.53) | 0.55  | 0.82  | 0.09 |
| SNP_A-2095708 | rs12991538 | 49,009,151 | 0.40                   | 0.80 (0.48-1.35) | 0.13  | 0.66  | 0.18 |
| SNP_A-1949646 | rs989373   | 49,011,829 | 0.55                   | 1.10 (0.80-1.52) | 0.80  | 0.90  | 0.23 |
| SNP_A-8402315 | rs7565565  | 49,018,596 | 0.82                   | 0.97 (0.71-1.31) | 0.23  | 0.75  | 0.90 |
| SNP_A-8314084 | rs1024777  | 49,019,982 | 0.93                   | 1.01 (0.75-1.38) | 0.14  | 0.61  | 0.89 |
| SNP_A-8372663 | rs17037887 | 49,022,712 | 0.33                   | 0.78 (0.46-1.30) | 0.11  | 0.58  | 0.18 |
| SNP_A-8480826 | rs6706144  | 49,024,081 | 0.26                   | 0.76 (0.48-1.22) | 0.27  | 0.23  | 0.53 |
| SNP_A-8678552 | rs4952932  | 49,028,586 | 0.67                   | 0.93 (0.68-1.28) | 0.76  | 0.73  | 0.36 |
| SNP_A-1816022 | rs2160149  | 49,031,882 | 0.26                   | 1.22 (0.87-1.70) | 0.51  | 0.07  | 0.90 |
| SNP_A-8308066 | rs6545085  | 49,034,975 | 0.98                   | 1.00 (0.73-1.39) | 0.91  | 0.74  | 0.05 |
| SNP_A-2258053 | rs4140979  | 49,036,913 | 0.39                   | 1.16 (0.83-1.61) | 0.07  | 0.86  | 0.09 |
| AFFX-         | rs4140979  | 49,036,913 | 0.48                   | 1.13 (0.81-1.56) | 60.0  | 0.77  | 0.10 |
| SNP_9110811   |            |            |                        |                  |       |       |      |

| 0.64             | 0.06             | 0.61             | 0.02             | 0.03             | 0.58             | 0.04             | 0.57             | 0.03             | 0.49             | 0.65          | 0.93                | 0.61             | 0.00             | 0.42             | 0.50             | 0.02                | 0.84             | 0.10             | 0.37             | 0.99             | 0.71             | 0.48             | 0.10             | 0.35             | 0.50             | 0.48             | 0.39             | 0.63             | 0.51             |
|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|---------------|---------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|---------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|
| 0.77             | 0.85             | 0.74             | 0.87             | 0.65             | 0.72             | 0.81             | 0.13             | 0.57             | 0.95             | 0.17          | 0.04                | 0.54             | 0.34             | 0.56             | 0.97             | 0.33                | 0.39             | 0.16             | 0.87             | 0.23             | 0.75             | 0.24             | 0.16             | 0.67             | 0.26             | 0.24             | 0.26             | 0.52             | 0.13             |
| 0.37             | 0.80             | 0.38             | 0.07             | 60.0             | 0.68             | 0.82             | 0.40             | 0.80             | 0.57             | 0.05          | 0.02                | 0.38             | 0.69             | 0.38             | 0.61             | 0.91                | 0.13             | 0.64             | 0.54             | 0.14             | 0.27             | 0.84             | 0.64             | <i>L</i> 6.0     | 0.93             | 0.84             | 0.87             | 0.50             | 0.56             |
| 0.93 (0.68-1.27) | 1.02 (0.63-1.64) | 0.90 (0.66-1.22) | 1.01 (0.73-1.39) | 0.99 (0.72-1.38) | 0.95 (0.70-1.29) | 1.00 (0.62-1.62) | 1.25 (0.89-1.76) | 0.87 (0.52-1.46) | 0.95 (0.66-1.37) | 0 (0.50-1.28) | $0.76\ (0.50-1.17)$ | 1.08 (0.74-1.55) | 0.88 (0.64-1.21) | 1.08 (0.74-1.55) | 0.97 (0.68-1.38) | $0.92\ (0.60-1.41)$ | 0.93 (0.57-1.51) | 0.82 (0.54-1.25) | 0.83 (0.56-1.25) | 0.95 (0.56-1.62) | 1.00 (0.74-1.36) | 0.92 (0.67-1.26) | 0.82 (0.54-1.25) | 0.96 (0.69-1.32) | 0.95 (0.69-1.30) | 0.92 (0.67-1.26) | 0.92 (0.67-1.26) | 0.94 (0.66-1.33) | 0.90 (0.65-1.23) |
| 0.9              | 1.02             | 0.0              | 1.0              | 6.0              | 6.0              | 1.00             | 1.2              | 0.8′             | 6.0              | 0.8(          | 0.70                | 1.08             | 0.8              | 1.08             | 0.9              | 0.0                 | 0.0              | 0.82             | 0.8              | 6.0              | 1.00             | 0.92             | 0.82             | 0.90             | 6.0              | 0.92             | 0.92             | 0.9              | 0.0              |
| 0.65             | 0.95             | 0.49             | 0.96             | 0.97             | 0.74             | 1.00             | 0.19             | 0.60             | 0.79             | 0.35          | 0.21                | 0.70             | 0.43             | 0.70             | 0.86             | 0.69                | 0.76             | 0.36             | 0.37             | 0.86             | 1.00             | 0.60             | 0.36             | 0.80             | 0.73             | 0.60             | 0.60             | 0.72             | 0.51             |
| 49,037,518       | 49,041,818       | 49,043,425       | 49,045,094       | 49,045,243       | 49,046,208       | 49,048,913       | 49,051,684       | 49,052,016       | 49,054,317       | 49,054,636    | 49,054,832          | 49,054,957       | 49,055,116       | 49,055,989       | 49,056,089       | 49,058,614          | 49,060,997       | 49,062,538       | 49,062,612       | 49,066,013       | 49,071,420       | 49,072,538       | 49,072,628       | 49,072,827       | 49,073,584       | 49,073,612       | 49,076,076       | 49,076,376       | 49,078,084       |
| rs1861168        | rs1882559        | rs6166           | rs2058595        | rs4953650        | rs8179692        | rs2072489        | rs6705106        | rs4953652        | rs2284674        | rs7594937     | rs2268363           | rs6545091        | rs2268361        | rs989359         | rs1922472        | rs2268359           | rs2300437        | rs1007541        | rs1007540        | rs3788985        | rs2072486        | rs13002977       | rs10186089       | rs13031735       | rs1922466        | rs1922465        | rs6746533        | rs6732220        | rs1922463        |
| SNP_A-2117142    | SNP_A-1963114    | SNP_A-1849765    | SNP_A-8656117    | SNP_A-8671693    | SNP_A-8301277    | SNP_A-2150730    | SNP_A-8570896    | SNP_A-8589739    | SNP_A-1875185    | SNP_A-2181014 | SNP_A-8557127       | SNP_A-8588997    | SNP_A-8401244    | SNP_A-4261920    | SNP_A-1963115    | SNP_A-2131602       | SNP_A-8574090    | SNP_A-8574091    | SNP_A-8574092    | SNP_A-8294822    | SNP_A-8632763    | SNP_A-2191583    | SNP_A-8687005    | SNP_A-1916373    | SNP_A-1963116    | SNP_A-1963117    | SNP_A-1963118    | SNP_A-4261921    | SNP_A-2242483    |

| 0.25                 | 0.57                   | 0.20                 | 0.02             | 0.28             | 0.98             | 0.54             | 0.006            | 0.38             | 0.48             | 0.22             | 0.01             | 0.01             | 0.01             | 0.43             | 0.19             | 0.07                   | 0.02             | 0.03             | 0.45             | 0.35             | 0.46             | 0.04             | 0.75             | 0.48             | 0.30             | 0.63                   | 0.17             | 0.13                   | 0.16                    |
|----------------------|------------------------|----------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------------|------------------|------------------------|-------------------------|
|                      |                        |                      |                  |                  |                  |                  |                  |                  |                  |                  |                  |                  |                  |                  |                  |                        |                  |                  |                  |                  |                  |                  |                  |                  |                  |                        |                  |                        |                         |
| 0.02                 | 0.008                  | 0.06                 | 0.64             | 0.25             | 0.12             | 0.39             | 0.97             | 0.09             | 0.07             | 0.28             | 0.80             | 0.80             | 0.71             | 0:30             | 0.74             | 0.001                  | 0.48             | 0.56             | 0.46             | 0.04             | 0.03             | 0.67             | 0.11             | 0.009            | 0.05             | 0.006                  | 0.54             | 0.004                  | 0.007                   |
| 0.06                 | 0.001                  | 0.09                 | 0.87             | 0.03             | 0.29             | 0.19             | 0.99             | 0.29             | 0.24             | 0.25             | 0.78             | 0.78             | 0.78             | 0.43             | 0.88             | 6.44 x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 0.19             | 0.22             | 0.24             | 0.19             | 0.02             | 0.60             | 0.04             | 0.02             | 0.06             | 0.003                  | 0.11             | 9.92 x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 0.001                   |
| 0.66 (0.48-0.93)     | 2.36 (1.45-3.84)       | 0.72 (0.53-0.99)     | 1.02 (0.74-1.41) | 0.87 (0.63-1.21) | 0.81 (0.58-1.12) | 0.58 (0.33-1.03) | 1.01 (0.73-1.38) | 1.35 (0.92-1.98) | 1.38 (0.94-2.03) | 0.86 (0.62-1.18) | 1.08 (0.78-1.49) | 1.08 (0.78-1.49) | 1.10 (0.80-1.51) | 1.15 (0.80-1.65) | 1.06 (0.77-1.44) | 2.35 (1.53-3.63)       | 0.82 (0.61-1.12) | 0.84 (0.62-1.15) | 0.61 (0.35-1.07) | 0.71 (0.48-1.04) | 0.71 (0.52-0.98) | 1.14 (0.83-1.57) | 0.52 (0.31-0.86) | 0.64 (0.47-0.88) | 0.74 (0.54-1.02) | 0.58 (0.43-0.79)       | 0.66 (0.43-1.04) | 1.82 (1.32-2.52)       | 1.80 (1.30-2.49)        |
| 0.02                 | 3.94 x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 0.04                 | 0.88             | 40               | 20               | 0.06             | 0.97             | 0.13             | 0.10             | 35               | 55               | 55               | 7                | 9                | 3                | 8.08 x10 <sup>-5</sup> | 1                | 0.28             | 0.08             | 0.08             | 0.04             | 0.43             | 0.01             | 0.006            | 0.07             | 5.98 x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 0.07             | 2.72 x10 <sup>-4</sup> | $3.92 \text{ x10}^{-4}$ |
|                      |                        |                      | 0                | 0.40             | 0.20             | 0.               | 0                | 0                | 0.               | 0.35             | 0.65             | 0.65             | 0.57             | 0.46             | 0.73             | 8.08                   | 0.21             | 0.               | 0                | 0                | 0                | 0.               | 0.               | 0.               | 0.               | S                      | )                |                        |                         |
| 49,098,768           | 49,098,912             | 49,099,065           | 49,101,241 (     | 49,101,336 0.4   | 49,103,279 0.2   | 49,103,424 0.    | 49,104,325 0.    |                  | 49,111,262 0.    | 49,111,371 0.3   |                  | 49,112,333 0.6   |                  | 49,112,894 0.46  | 49,117,774 0.7   |                        | 49,119,389 0.2   | 49,119,818 0.    | 49,120,251 0     |                  | 49,122,308 0     |                  | 49,122,975 0.    | 49,124,921 0.    | 49,126,316 0.    |                        | 49,131,455       | 49,141,487             | 49.141.564              |
| rs3788983 49,098,768 |                        | rs3788981 49,099,065 | 1,241            | 49,101,336       | )3,279           | 49,103,424       | 14,325           | 49,108,935       | 11,262           | 49,111,371       | 49,112,242       | 12,333           | 49,112,485       | 12,894           | 49,117,774       | 19,336                 | 49,119,389       | 9,818            | 5 49,120,251     | 49,120,697       |                  | 49,122,889       |                  | 7 49,124,921     |                  | 49,131,327             |                  | 1,487                  | 41.564                  |

| SNP_A-8694413 | rs12473870 | 49,145,845 | 3.38 x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 1.82 (1.31-2.52) | 0.001 | 0.006 | 0.27 |
|---------------|------------|------------|------------------------|------------------|-------|-------|------|
| SNP_A-1872585 | rs12473815 | 49,145,866 | 6.81 x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 1.76 (1.27-2.45) | 0.002 | 0.01  | 0.29 |
| SNP_A-2006361 | rs6724851  | 49,149,900 | 0.05                   | 1.36 (1.00-1.86) | 0.09  | 0.05  | 0.15 |
| SNP_A-8536246 | rs12622212 | 49,153,738 | 0.17                   | 1.31 (0.89-1.94) | 0.38  | 0.57  | 0.05 |
| SNP_A-1783559 | rs1604821  | 49,156,576 | 0.08                   | 1.33 (0.97-1.81) | 0.17  | 0.10  | 0.14 |
| SNP_A-2132897 | rs2349711  | 49,160,796 | 0.12                   | 1.28 (0.94-1.74) | 0.26  | 0.14  | 0.03 |
| SNP_A-2226105 | rs12052611 | 49,170,652 | 0.04                   | 1.38 (1.01-1.87) | 0.12  | 0.04  | 0.45 |
| SNP_A-4275652 | rs974895   | 49,184,334 | 0.001                  | 1.97 (1.31-2.97) | 0.004 | 0.004 | 0.24 |
| SNP_A-1963128 | rs974896   | 49,184,353 | 5.94 x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 1.75 (1.27-2.41) | 0.003 | 0.005 | 0.64 |
| SNP_A-4261924 | rs17772297 | 49,184,796 | 0.001                  | 1.97 (1.31-2.98) | 0.004 | 0.004 | 0.32 |
| SNP_A-8574096 | rs1504174  | 49,186,728 | 0.13                   | 0.71 (0.46-1.10) | 0.31  | 0.41  | 0.69 |
| SNP_A-8574097 | rs6760923  | 49,194,560 | 0.006                  | 1.82 (1.18-2.82) | 0.00  | 0.010 | 0.50 |
| SNP_A-4208068 | rs10495964 | 49,195,505 | 0.65                   | 0.92 (0.65-1.31) | 0.85  | 0.64  | 0.38 |
| SNP_A-8574098 | rs9309159  | 49,195,556 | 0.44                   | 1.14 (0.82-1.57) | 0.57  | 0.69  | 0.45 |
| SNP_A-4208069 | rs17038275 | 49,195,570 | 0.22                   | 0.71 (0.41-1.23) | 0.49  | 0.55  | 0.67 |
| SNP_A-4208070 | rs10495965 | 49,196,308 | 0.79                   | 0.95 (0.67-1.35) | 0.94  | 0.71  | 0.38 |
| SNP_A-1963130 | rs10495966 | 49,196,425 | 0.72                   | 0.94 (0.66-1.33) | 0.91  | 0.71  | 0.38 |
| SNP_A-1963131 | rs17038285 | 49,196,505 | 0.72                   | 0.94 (0.66-1.33) | 0.91  | 0.71  | 0.38 |
| SNP_A-2199691 | rs4971642  | 49,196,676 | 0.02                   | 1.70 (1.10-2.63) | 0.04  | 0.02  | 0.43 |
| SNP_A-4197527 | rs10199118 | 49,207,442 | 0.72                   | 0.94 (0.66-1.33) | 0.91  | 0.71  | 0.38 |
| SNP_A-1808513 | rs10211458 | 49,207,498 | 0.65                   | 0.92 (0.65-1.31) | 0.85  | 0.65  | 0.38 |
| SNP_A-2171016 | rs17038315 | 49,210,919 | 0.006                  | 1.82 (1.18-2.82) | 0.02  | 0.007 | 0.50 |
| SNP_A-1929434 | rs12477795 | 49,211,178 | 0.96                   | 1.01 (0.70-1.45) | 0.99  | 0.94  | 0.92 |
| SNP_A-8316753 | rs1553474  | 49,213,180 | 0.19                   | 1.33 (0.87-2.04) | 0.40  | 0.65  | 0.59 |
| SNP_A-2081721 | rs17038320 | 49,219,551 | 0.009                  | 1.77 (1.15-2.73) | 0.03  | 0.01  | 0.43 |
| SNP_A-1963132 | rs1157876  | 49,223,862 | 0.85                   | 0.97 (0.69-1.36) | 0.81  | 0.98  | 0.67 |
| SNP_A-4261925 | rs1504182  | 49,227,443 | 0.09                   | 1.30 (0.96-1.77) | 0.18  | 0.11  | 0.18 |
| SNP_A-2248307 | rs1504183  | 49,227,555 | 0.005                  | 1.86 (1.20-2.90) | 0.02  | 0.02  | 0.49 |
| SNP_A-1963134 | rs953547   | 49,230,415 | 0.02                   | 1.45 (1.06-2.00) | 0.03  | 0.04  | 0.40 |
| SNP_A-2132947 | rs4500983  | 49,239,003 | 0.11                   | 1.29 (0.94-1.75) | 0.22  | 0.14  | 0.15 |
|               |            |            |                        |                  |       |       |      |

| 0.46                     | 0.47                    | 0.81                     | 0.61                    | 0.44                     | 0.21                   | 0.16                    | 0.48                     |  |
|--------------------------|-------------------------|--------------------------|-------------------------|--------------------------|------------------------|-------------------------|--------------------------|--|
| 0.45                     | 0.16                    | 0.55                     | 0.16                    | 0.06                     | 0.04                   | 0.04                    | 0.12                     |  |
| 0.62                     | 0.53                    | 0.59                     | 0.48                    | 0.32                     | 0.51                   | 0.31                    | 0.57                     |  |
| 1.21 (0.83-1.76)         | 1.18 (0.87-1.61)        | 0.89 (0.59-1.34)         | 0.81 (0.58-1.14)        | 0.83 (0.61-1.14)         | 0.84 (0.62-1.15)       | 0.82 (0.61-1.12)        | 0.84 (0.61-1.17)         |  |
| 0.33                     | 0.29                    | 0.58                     | 0.22                    | 0.26                     | 0.28                   | 0.21                    | 0.31                     |  |
| 49,244,517               | 49,246,886              | 49,248,239               | 49,253,850              | 49,254,126               | 49,254,706             | 49,255,754              | 49,260,940               |  |
| rs10495963               | rs6761392               | rs13428062               | rs1032838               | rs13019040               | rs972557               | rs1504155               | rs11125217               |  |
| SNP_A-1963135 rs10495963 | SNP_A-8608826 rs6761392 | SNP_A-8466163 rs13428062 | SNP_A-1963136 rs1032838 | SNP_A-8584561 rs13019040 | SNP_A-1963137 rs972557 | SNP_A-1963138 rs1504155 | SNP_A-8430734 rs11125217 |  |

<sup>A</sup> Positions refer to NCBI36 (hg18, March 2006 assembly) build of the human genome. <sup>B</sup> Bolded numbers indicate p-value < 0.01.

Chapter 5: Association of cystolic phospholipase A2 gamma, PLA2G4C, with PTB risk\*\*

## <u>Abstract</u>

Correlating differences in genomic sequences with differences in reproductive physiology across species may led to new insights into mechanisms underlying birth timing. *PLA2G4C*, a phospholipase A isoform involved in prostaglandin synthesis, emerged from a comparative genomics screen of highly conserved noncoding elements as rapidly evolving in humans. Detailed structural and phylogenic analysis of *PLA2G4C* suggested a short genomic element within the gene duplicated from a paralogous highly conserved element on chromosome 1 specifically in primates. To examine whether this gene demonstrating primate-specific evolution was associated with birth timing, we genotyped common variation in PLA2G4C in US Hispanic (n= 73 preterm, 292 control), US White (n= 147 preterm, 157 control) and US Black (n= 79 preterm, 166 control) mothers. SNPs rs8110925 and rs2307276 in US Hispanics and rs11564620 in US Whites were significant after correcting for multiple tests (p<0.004). Additionally, rs11564620 (Thr360Pro) was associated with increased metabolite levels of the prostaglandin thromboxane in healthy individuals (p=0.02), suggesting this variant may affect *PLA2G4C* activity. Association findings suggest variation in *PLA2G4C* gene may influence PTB risk by increasing levels of prostaglandins, which are known to regulate labor.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>\*\*</sup> This chapter is adapted from: Plunkett J, et al. Primate-specific evolution of noncoding element insertion into *PLA2G4C* and human preterm birth. In preparation.

### Introduction

A growing body of evidence supports genetic influences on PTB risk; however, few genes have been consistently associated with the disorder [179; 180]. Investigators have typically focused on candidate genes selected based on predicted parturition physiology; however, this approach may be limited by the divergence in physiological mechanisms between humans and model organisms that have been typically studied. For example, while a rapid decline in progesterone plays a prominent role in initiating parturition in rodents and sheep, this signal does not seem to precede human labor [181]. Other parturition-related traits, such as placental morphology and source of progesterone, also differ importantly in humans compared to model organisms typically studied and may limit what generalizations can be made [181].

Differences in parturition physiology between apes, including humans, and other mammals may have developed in response to uniquely human adaptations including relatively large human head size and narrow birth canal cross-sectional area [127]. Genes involved in parturition likely have evolved differentially along the human and/or higher primate phylogenetic lineages to decrease the length of gestation and alleviate the complications arising from these constraints. As a result, the set of genes rapidly evolving on the human and/or higher primate lineage likely includes genes that play important roles in regulating parturition and potentially influence PTB risk. Consistent with our hypothesis, we identified *FSHR* as rapidly evolving by nucleotide substitution and as associated with PTB risk across independent populations [136].

In addition to nucleotide substitution, genomic rearrangements account for an important portion of genomic divergence among species. For example, Frazer et al. [182]

and Wetterbom et al. [183] observed insertions and deletions frequently when comparing genome sequences among humans, chimpanzees and other primate species. Moreover, these rearrangements may account for a larger fraction of genomic divergence than nucleotide substitutions [183]. Rearrangements can lead to loss or acquisition of exons, splice sites and promoters, facilitating differences in expression patterns, such as those observed for transcript variants of *CHRM3* and *SFTPB* with differing transposable element insertion events [184; 185]. Hence, genomic rearrangement may contribute to rapid evolution along the human and/or higher primate lineages in response to unique physiological constraints.

We hypothesize that genes with genomic rearrangements from the ancestral state occurring on the human and/or higher primate lineages may play important roles in birth timing and preterm delivery. Here, we examine common variants in a gene, *PLA2G4C*, in which we have identified a primate-specific insertion event and whose expression in the uterus [186] and role in prostaglandin synthesis suggest a potential role in parturition, for association with PTB.

#### **Results**

Evolutionary history of a primate-specific *PLA2G4C* noncoding element. We identified genes showing evidence of rapid evolution along the human lineage, based on evidence from a comparative genomic screen of highly conserved noncoding elements as described in [136]. Among the rapidly evolving genes emerging from our noncoding screen, *PLA2G4C* was identified as the most statistically significant gene (human lineage p= $2.2 \times 10^{-7}$ , significant at 10% False Discovery Rate threshold) that was also included in

a list of PTB candidate genes [134]. Because the reported deletion of *PLA2G4C* in cattle [187] contrasted with its presence in the 17-way MultiZ alignments [165] we used to identify the gene as rapidly evolving (Figure 5.1A), we examined the history of this region in greater depth. We compared sequence surrounding the 130 basepair (bp) highly conserved noncoding element in intron 14 of *PLA2G4C* on chromosome 19q13.3, which strongly motivated the gene's designation as rapidly evolving along the human lineage, to other mammalian and primate genomes. From such comparisons, we determined that this 130 bp element on human chromosome 19 was highly similar to a highly conserved noncoding element on human chromosome 1 (BLASTN 114/130 bp identical (87%), BLAST expect value=  $5 \times 10^{-38}$ ; Figure 5.1B). Subsequent analysis showed the MultiZ alignments we used in our comparative genomics screen had misaligned the human chromosome 19 element with sequences in other mammals which were orthologous to human chromosome 1. When appropriate alignments were examined, we observed that the human chromosome 19 element was nearly identical in higher primate species (chimpanzee, gorilla, orangutan, macaque) examined, but, absent in syntenic sequences in lower primates (lemur, bushbaby, tarsier) and other mammalian species. Chromosome 1 elements from higher primates are more similar to lower primates and other mammalian species than chromosome 19 elements (Figure 5.2). The chromosome 1 element occurs in the 5' untranslated region of *RNF11*, a gene involved in inflammatory signaling, as it does in mouse. Thus, a duplication of chromosome 1 noncoding element to chromosome 19 likely occurred before the last common ancestor between apes and macaque. A phylogenetic tree of coding sequences for *PLA2G4C* follows the expected mammalian phylogeny (Figure 5.3), suggesting that the duplication did not include

coding sequences. Together these results suggest that neither element would qualify as rapidly evolving along the human lineage due to nucleotide substitution, but, the chromosome 19 element may represent a primate-specific change meriting further study.

Association with preterm birth. Because of recent data that suggests heritability of risk of PTB acts largely or exclusively through the maternal genome [29; 30; 32], we genotyped US Hispanic (73 preterm, 292 control), US Whites (n= 147 preterm, 157 control) and US Blacks (n= 79 preterm, 166 control) mothers for 14 SNPs in the *PLA2G4C* gene region (Table 5.1). The results from these analyses, reported in Table 5.2, include two SNPs, rs8110925 and rs2307276, in the US Hispanics and one in the US Whites, rs11564620, that were significant after correcting for 14 tests (p<0.004). The direction of effect was generally consistent across populations for these SNPs, as noted in Table 5.2. Meta-analysis p-values for SNPs rs8110925, rs2307276, and rs11564620 were also statistically significant after correcting for 14 tests (p<0.004; Figure 5.4).

Additionally, 2, 3 and 4 SNP haplotypes containing SNPs rs8110925 and rs2307276 were significant in the US Hispanics after correcting for 18 haplotype comparisons (p<0.003), although not more significant than single SNP association findings (Table 5.3). 2 SNP haplotypes containing rs11564620 were moderately significant (p<0.05) in US Whites (Table 5.3). Linkage disequilibrium (LD) among SNPs rs8110925, rs2307276, and rs11564620 was very low ( $r^2$ <0.1) in the three populations studied (Figure 5.5), suggesting multiple independent associations were observed.

Association with prostaglandin concentrations. To test the potential functional effect of associated *PLA2G4C* variants on prostaglandin metabolism, we compared levels of metabolites of prostaglandin E2 (PGE), prostaglandin I2 (PGI) and thromboxane (11-

DTXB2) among genotype classes for associated SNPs rs8110925, rs2307276, and rs11564620 in healthy individuals using a two-sided Wald test (Table 5.4). Of note, rs11564620, a nonsynonymous coding polymorphism, is associated with 11-DTXB2 levels (p=0.04) despite the limited sample size available. The minor allele of rs11564620, present at approximately 10% frequency in US Whites, is associated with both risk for PTB and higher 11-DTXB2 levels (Wilcoxon one-sided p=0.02; Figure 5.6).

#### **Discussion**

Genomic analysis of *PLA2G4C* indicated that the conserved element which brought the gene to our attention was highly similar to a conserved element on human chromosome 1. Further study suggested that the conserved element on chromosome 1 was duplicated to chromosome 19 along the primate lineage. As a result, human chromosome 19 noncoding element in intron 14 of *PLA2G4C* seems to represent a primate-specific change involving amplification and subsequent divergence rather than a region of increased nucleotide substitution, *per se*. We propose this duplicated element insertion represents a primate-specific change with a potential regulatory role in human parturition.

Single SNP and haplotype association results implicate the role of SNPs rs8110925, rs2307276, and rs11564620 in conferring PTB risk (Tables 5.2 and 5.3). The associated SNPs are located in an 8 kilobase (kb) region of the 3' end of *PLA2G4C*, near the genomic element of interest (Figure 5.7), but show little LD with each other (Figure 5.5) or other SNPs in *PLA2G4C* documented in the International HapMap Project database [151]. Of note, Polyphen [188] and SIFT [189] programs predict rs11564620, a

nonsynonymous polymorphism in exon 13 resulting in a change in amino acid 360 from threonine to proline, to be possibly damaging to the protein structure. This 8 kb region also includes coding sequence for aspartic acid 385, one of the three amino acids that make up the putative active site of the enzyme [190], such that the proline substitution may alter the active site's physical conformation. Supporting the potential functional effect of rs11564620, this polymorphism is associated with 11-DTXB2 levels in healthy individuals (p=0.02; Figure 5.6), with proline allele carriers having elevated thromboxane metabolite levels, compared to threonine homozygotes.

*PLA2G4C* encodes cytosolic phospholipase A2 gamma, which hydrolizes phospholipids from the cellular membrane to free arachidonic acid, from which prostaglandins, including prostaglandins D, E, F, I2 (also known as prostacyclin), and thromboxane A2 are generated. Prostaglandins likely play an important role in parturition. Pharmacologically, prostaglandins are used to induce abortion, for cervical ripening and labor induction, and drugs inhibiting prostaglandin synthesis are successful in preventing preterm labor [191]. Levels of prostaglandins, including thromboxane A2, are elevated in pregnant compared to non-pregnant women, and in later (36 weeks) compared to earlier (20, 30 weeks) gestation [192], suggesting a link between prostaglandin abundance and parturition timing. Prostaglandins may facilitate labor by several mechanisms. These hormones are known uterotonic agents and also promote luteolysis and the onset of labor in species that exhibit progesterone withdrawal prior to birth [193]. Prostaglandins may also facilitate delivery by affecting placenta function, since thromboxane A2 induces platelet aggregation and acts as a vasoconstrictor [192].

Hence, higher prostaglandin levels than expected may initiate parturition prematurely and lead to preterm delivery.

The PLA2G4C enzyme is the only cytosolic phospholipase A2 family member that is constitutively associated with the cellular membrane, the site of prostaglandin synthesis, rather than translocating to the membrane in response to calcium signaling [186]. Hence, dysregulation of *PLA2G4C* may alter prostaglandins levels independent of other parturition signals, such as oxytocin [194], that act via intracellular calcium signaling. For example, rs11564620 may contribute to a conformational change in the enzyme's active site, rendering it more active than usual and leading to increased synthesis of prostaglandins, as demonstrated by our observation of higher levels of thromboxane A2 in minor allele carriers for this polymorphism. Moreover, multiple splice isoforms of *PLA2G4C* exist, differing in transcript length, presence of certain exons and overlapping exons with different boundaries (AceView, NCBI, http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/IEB/Research/Acembly/). As a result, variation in PLA2G4C may contribute to differences in tissue-specific expression or relative abundance of various *PLA2G4C* isoforms, potentially altering function. Further study of the region encompassing these SNPs, including the genomic element of interest, is needed to examine the mechanism by which variation in *PLA2G4C* influences birth timing.

Specialization within multi-gene families, like the large phospholipase A2 gene family, can create individualized functions among paralogous genes. For example, *PLA2G4C* has a continuous association with the cellular membrane, unlike other phospholipase A2 genes, potentially differentiating its role in prostaglandin synthesis

from those of other family members. Genomic variation, such as the element insertion observed in *PLA2G4C*, may contribute to gene specialization, as demonstrated by divergence in *PLA2G4C* expression patterns in humans versus mice, who lack the element insertion and express *PLA2G4C* only in ovary and oocytes [195]. Specialized genes are potentially better therapeutic targets than gene products with multiple roles within cell, since pharmaceutically targeting such genes may lead to fewer side effects. As a result, *PLA2G4C* may be a useful target for designing novel therapies to prolong pregnancy and reduce the incidence of PTB.

#### Material and Methods

Genomic alignments to investigate evolutionary history of *PLA2G4C*. Noting the deletion of *PLA2G4C* reported in the Taurine Cattle genome [187] contrasted with its presence in the 17-way MultiZ alignments [165] we used to identify the gene as rapidly evolving (analysis conducted Spring 2007 and presented in [136]), we examined the history of this region in greater depth. We extracted sequence surrounding the 130 bp highly conserved noncoding element (human chromosome 19: 48,560,500 -48,560,630; hg19 genome build) which largely contributed to our designation of *PLA2G4C* as rapid evolving along the human lineage. A BLASTN search of the element revealed highly identical conserved noncoding elements on human chromosomes 1 (87% identity) and 2 (85% identity) (Figure 5.1B). We compared the human chromosome 19 and chromosome 1 sequences to 31 eutherian mammalian genomes using Ensembl Genomic alignments (accessed September 2009), and ClustalW alignment, and to specific primate genomes using BLASTN searches of human, chimpanzee, gorilla, orangutan, macaque, and

bushbaby genomes (accessed September 2009). We then reconstructed history of the element by creating phylogenies using the neighbor joining with Kimura distances and maximum likelihood methods with sequences homologous to the human chromosome 19 element (Figures 5.2) and coding sequences homologous to human *PLA2G4C* (Figure 5.3).

Human subjects. Study subjects were enrolled for genetic analysis by methods approved by Institutional Review Boards/Ethics Committees at each participating institution. Informed consent was obtained for all participants. Mothers with PTB were included if the birth was spontaneous (non-iatrogenic), singleton, had no obvious precipitating stimulus (trauma, infection, drug use), and was less than 37 weeks (Yale University; New York University) or 36 weeks (University of Helsinki; University of Oulu; Centennial Hospital, Nashville, TN) of completed gestation. Control mothers were included if they delivered two or more children at 37 weeks or later spontaneously. Healthy volunteers were recruited at Vanderbilt University for studies of prostaglandin metabolism. DNA from blood or saliva was prepared by standard methods. Race/ethnicity was assigned by self-report. All specimens were linked with demographic and medical data abstracted from maternal/neonatal records. DNA from blood or saliva was prepared by standard methods.

**Prostaglandin metabolite levels.** For individuals enrolled in the prostaglandin study, urine was collected by standard methods. Levels of the urinary metabolites of prostaglandin E (PGE), prostaglandin I (PGI) and thromboxane (11-DTXB2) were quantified by mass spectrometry and normalized to creatinine levels, an indicator of renal function, in 44 healthy control individuals of Black, Hispanic or White race (median age

29, 60% male, 77% White).

Genotyping. We genotyped 14 SNPs spanning the *PLA2G4C* gene region (Table 5.1) on human chromosome 19 in cohorts of US Hispanics (n = 73 preterm, 292 control mothers), US Whites (n= 147 preterm, 157 control mothers) and US Blacks (n= 79 preterm, 166 control mothers). For SNP selection, data from the HapMap CEU population was examined in the Haploview program [177], using tagger and haplotype block functions, to identify regions of high LD. We selected 1 SNP per haplotype block, defined using the D' confidence interval method [178], having the highest minor allele frequency (MAF) in the CEU population for genotyping. We also included coding SNPs and SNPs to improve coverage of conserved elements contributing to the gene's designation as "rapidly evolving." This selection scheme resulted in approximately 35% coverage of the gene region at  $r^2 \ge 0.8$ . SNPs showing evidence of association in one or more cohort (p<0.01; n=4) were then genotyped in healthy individuals on whom data on their concentrations of several prostaglandin metabolites was available to examine potential functional effects of the variants. All SNPs were genotyped using the Sequenom iPLEX massARRAY technology (Sequenom, San Diego, CA).

**Data Analysis.** Data cleaning and analysis was performed with Whole-genome Association Study Pipeline (WASP) [174] and PLINK [175]. We excluded individuals based on genotyping quality (<90% call rate) and possible cryptic relatedness and SNPs based on the following criteria: not in Hardy-Weinberg Equilibrium in controls (p<0.001  $\chi^2$  test), <90% genotype call rate, MAF<0.01). Linkage disequilibrium among SNPs tested was determined using the Haploview program [177]. Our analysis considered PTB affection status (i.e. delivery <37 weeks) as a binary trait, comparing frequencies between case and control groups of alleles and genotypes by  $\chi^2$  test. Sliding windows of 2,3 and 4 SNP haplotypes also were compared between cases and controls [175]. Meta-analysis of data for significant SNPs was done using the Mantel-Haenszel method. We corrected for multiple testing using the simpleM method [176], which estimates the number of independent tests, given the LD relationships among SNPs, used to obtain a Bonferroni-corrected critical value.

To test the potential functional effect of associated *PLA2G4C* variants on prostaglandin metabolism, we examined the levels of PGE, PGI, and 11-DTXB2, standardized to normal distributions ( $\mu$ =0,  $\sigma$ =1), as quantitative traits. A Wald test was performed to compare the mean phenotype between different allele or genotype classes for associated SNPs. We also tested whether rs11564620 risk-allele carriers had higher prostaglandin levels than noncarriers, by comparing the 11-DTXB2 value distribution among genotype classes with box plots and one-sided Wilcoxon nonparametric test performed in R [158].

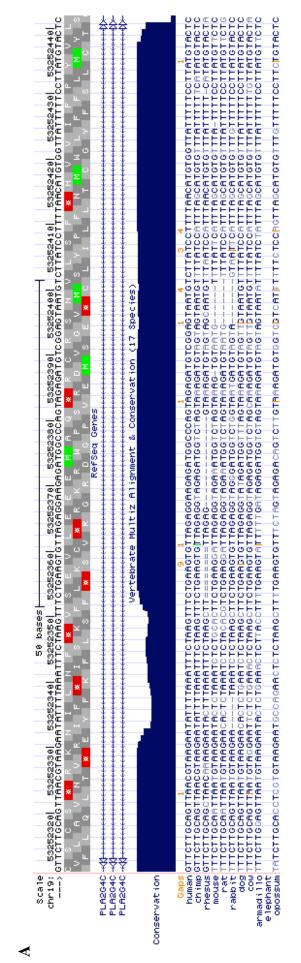
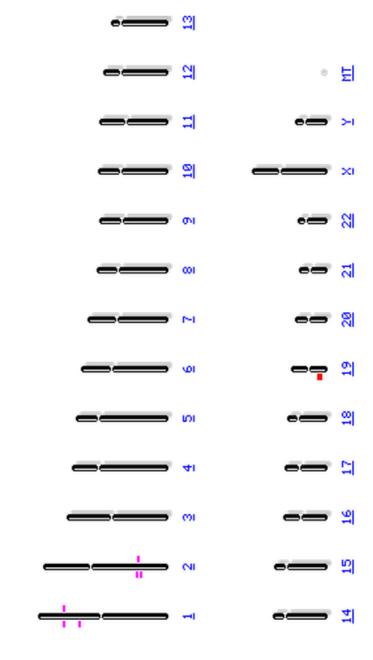


Figure 5.1A: Genomic alignments suggest *PLA2G4C* element duplicated from another chromosome.

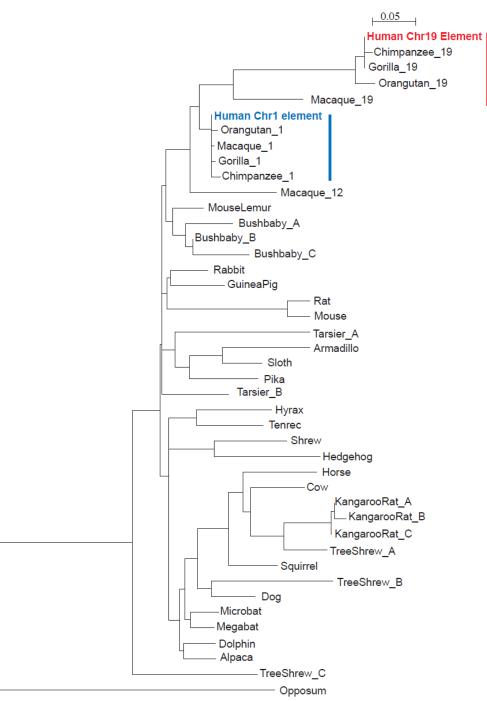
MultiZ alignments used in the noncoding analysis from which we initially identified *PLA2G4C* as rapidly evolving include sequence for lower mammals, including cow, in which the gene is absent (A)





A BLASTN search of the element located in *PLA2G4C* intron 14 (chromosome 19) that led to the gene's designation as rapidly evolving by nucleotide substitution revealed highly identical conserved noncoding elements on human chromosomes 1 and 2 (B).

Figure 5.2: Phylogeny with sequences homologous to human chromosomes 19 noncoding element.



Species name followed by a number indicates from which chromosome the sequence is derived or by a letter indicates that multiple copies homologous to the human chromosome 19 noncoding element were identified for that species. Sequences from lower primates and other mammalian species are more similar to higher primate sequences orthologous to human chromosome 1noncoding element (indicated in blue) than sequences orthologous to human chromosome 19 noncoding element (indicated in red). A duplication of chromosome 1 noncoding element to chromosome 19 likely occurred before the last common ancestor between apes and macaque.

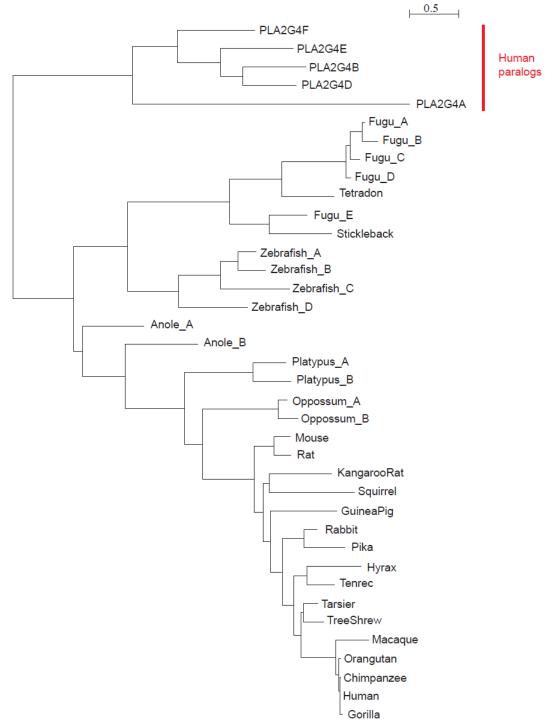
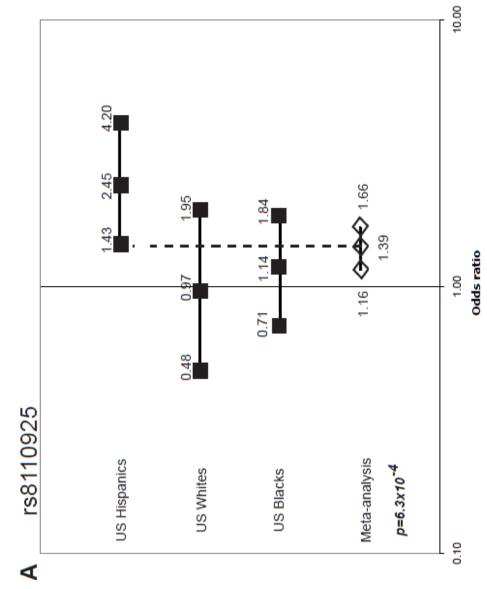


Figure 5.3: Phylogeny with coding sequences homologous to human PLA2G4C.

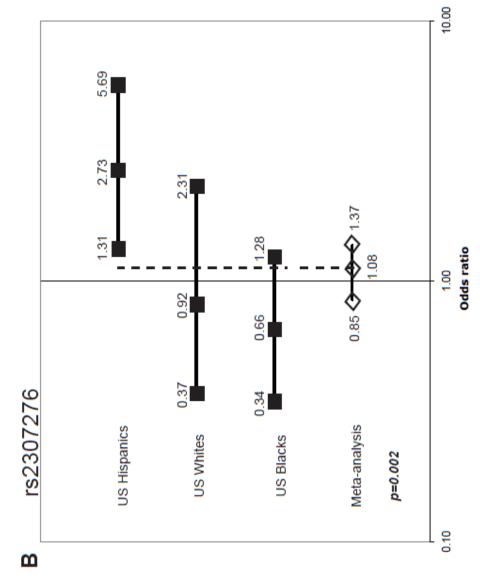
Species name followed by a letter indicates that multiple copies homologous to human *PLA2G4C* were identified for that species. Phylogenetic tree of coding sequences follows expected relationships between species, suggesting that the duplication event of chromosome 1 sequence to chromosome 19 did not include coding sequence.











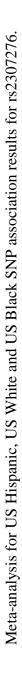
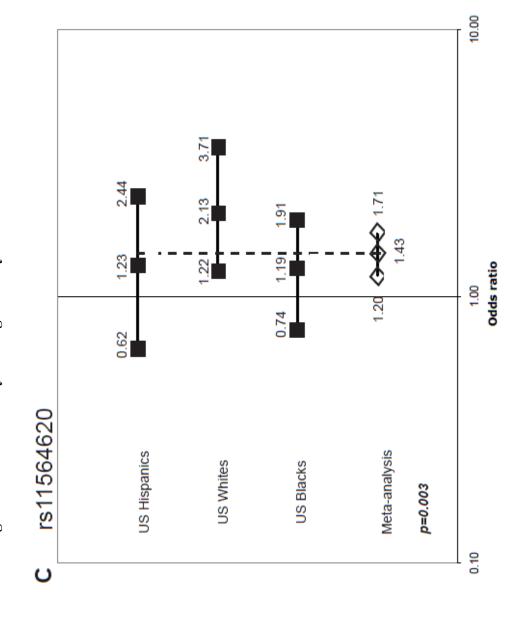


Figure 5.4C: Meta-analysis of significantly associated SNPs in *PLA2G4C*.





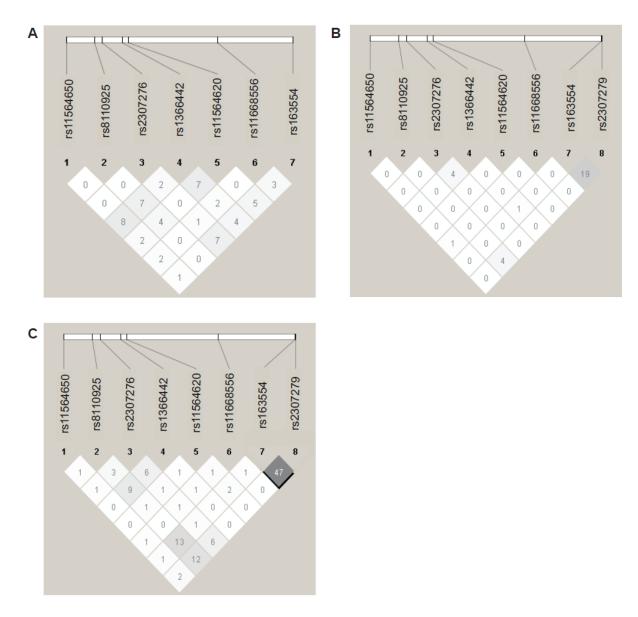
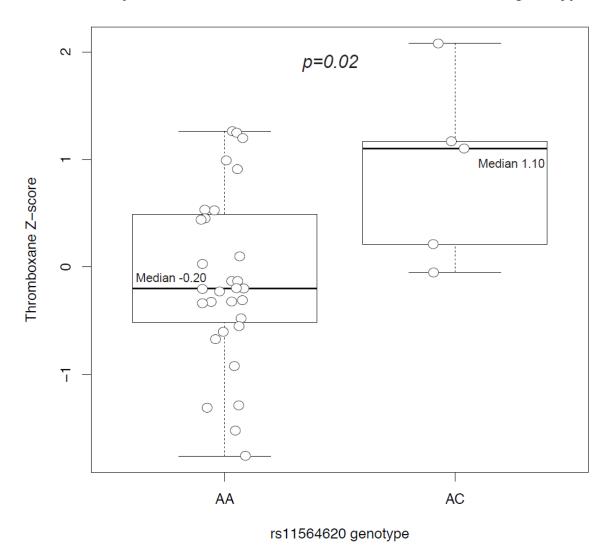


Figure 5.5: Linkage Disequilibrium among SNPs tested in *PLA2G4C*.

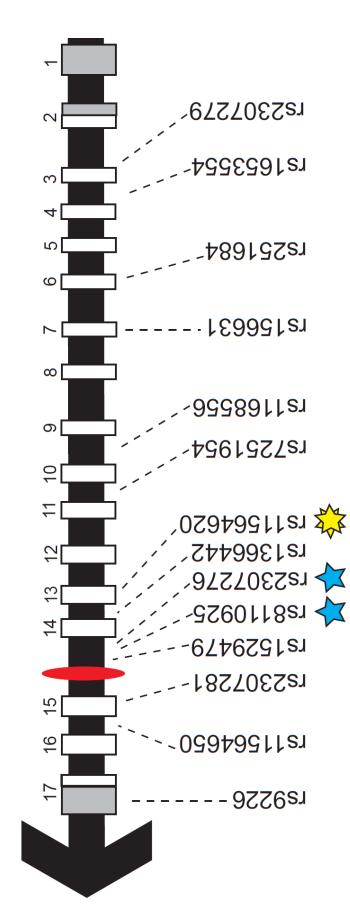
Linkage disequilibrium among SNPs tested in *PLA2G4C* for US Hispanics (A), US Whites (B), and US Blacks (C).

Figure 5.6: Comparison of thromboxane metabolite levels among rs11564620 genotype classes in healthy control population.



Boxplot of Thromboxane Z-value versus rs11564620 genotype

Median thromboxane metabolite levels are significantly greater among risk-allele carriers, by Wilcoxon one-sided test.



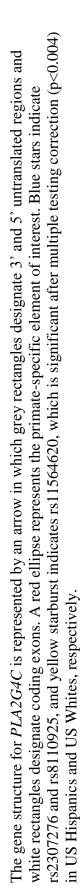


Figure 5.7: Overview of the SNPs tested in the PLA2G4C gene region.

| SNP  | Position <sup>a</sup> | Location within gene |
|--|-----------------------|----------------------|
| rs9226   | 48,551,546            | Exon 17 - 3' UTR     |
| rs11564650   | 48,556,979            | Intron 15            |
| rs2307281  | 48,558,286            | Exon 15 - Asp426Asp  |
| rs1529479  | 48,558,388            | Intron 14            |
| rs8110925  | 48,563,432            | Intron 14            |
| rs2307276  | 48,565,207            | Intron 14            |
| rs1366442  | 48,569,709            | Intron 13            |
| rs11564620   | 48,571,072            | Exon 13 - Thr360Pro  |
| rs7251954  | 48,583,239            | Intron 10            |
| rs11668556   | 48,591,380            | Intron 9             |
| rs156631   | 48,598,823            | Exon 7- Ser203Pro    |
| rs251684   | 48,601,454            | Exon 6 - Pro170Pro   |
| rs1653554  | 48,608,472            | Intron 3             |
| rs2307279  | 48,608,598            | Exon 3 - Ala38Pro    |
| <sup>a</sup> Positions refer to hold huild of the human genome | f the hiiman genome   |                      |

Table 5.1: SNPs in the *PLA2G4C* gene region tested in all cohorts.

Positions refer to hg19 build of the human genome.

| (n= 73 cases, 292 controls)SNPAllele p-valueSNPAllele p-valuers9226NA <sup>b</sup> rs915646500.98rs115646500.98ns115646500.98ns115646500.98ns2307281NA <sup>b</sup> rs2307281NA <sup>b</sup> rs81109257.92 x $10^{-4}$ a.crs81109257.92 x $10^{-3}$ cns81109257.92 x $10^{-3}$ cns13664420.01rs135644200.55 °ns115646200.55 °rs116685560.32ns116685560.32 | llue                      | (n= 147 case<br>Allele p-value<br>NA <sup>b</sup><br>0.14 | (n= 147 cases, 157 controls)<br>le p-value Genotype p-value | (n- 79 rases      |                              |
|---|---------------------------|---|---|-------------------|------------------------------|
| Allele p-value           NA <sup>b</sup> NA <sup>b</sup> NA <sup>b</sup> NA <sup>b</sup> NA <sup>b</sup> NA <sup>b</sup> State           0.98           10.98           10.98           10.98           10.97           10.95           0.01           0.55           0.32  | otype p-value             | le p-value  | Genotype p-value  |                   | (n=79  cases, 166  controls) |
| NAb           0.98           NAb           NAb           NAb           S45 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> a.c           5.45 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> c           0.01           0.05 c           NAb           NAb   |                           |   | NA <sup>b</sup>   | Allele p-value    | Genotype p-value             |
| <ul> <li>0.098</li> <li>NA<sup>b</sup></li> <li>NA<sup>b</sup></li> <li>7.92 x 10<sup>-4 a,c</sup></li> <li>5.45 x 10<sup>-3 c</sup></li> <li>0.01</li> <li>0.55 <sup>e</sup></li> <li>NA<sup>b</sup></li> <li>0.32</li> </ul>  |                           |   |   | NA <sup>b</sup>   | NA <sup>b</sup>              |
| NA <sup>b</sup><br>NA <sup>b</sup><br>7.92 x 10 <sup>-4 a,c</sup><br>5.45 x 10 <sup>-3 c</sup><br>0.01<br>0.01<br>0.55 <sup>e</sup><br>NA <sup>b</sup><br>0.32  |                           |   | 0.19  | 0.20              | 0.26                         |
| NA <sup>b</sup><br>7.92 x 10 <sup>-4 a,c</sup><br>5.45 x 10 <sup>-3 c</sup><br>0.01<br>0.55 <sup>e</sup><br>NA <sup>b</sup><br>0.32   |                           | NA  | NA <sup>b</sup>   | $NA^{b}$          | NA <sup>b</sup>              |
| <b>7.92 x 10<sup>-4 a.c</sup></b><br><b>5.45 x 10<sup>-3 c</sup></b><br><b>0.01</b><br>0.55 °<br>NA <sup>b</sup><br>0.32  |                           | NA <sup>b</sup>   | NA <sup>b</sup>   |                   | $NA^{b}$                     |
| <b>5.45 x 10<sup>-3 c</sup><br/>0.01</b><br>0.55 <sup>e</sup><br>NA <sup>b</sup><br>0.32  | 5.66 x 10 <sup>-5 c</sup> | 0.92  | 0.59  | 0.58 <sup>d</sup> | 0.83 <sup>d</sup>            |
| <b>0.01</b><br>0.55 <sup>e</sup><br>NA <sup>b</sup><br>0.32   | 0.01                      | 0.87  | 0.86  | 0.22              | 0.49                         |
| 0.55 °<br>NA <sup>b</sup><br>0.32   | 0.03                      | 0.50  | 0.02  | 0.92 <sup>d</sup> | 0.94 <sup>d</sup>            |
| 6 0.32  | 0.63 <sup>e</sup>         | 6.98 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>                                   | <b>1.03 x 10<sup>-3 c</sup></b>                             | 0.47 <sup>e</sup> | 0.36 <sup>e</sup>            |
| 0.32  | NA <sup>b</sup>           | NA <sup>b</sup>   | NA <sup>b</sup>   | $NA^{b}$          | $_{\rm q}$ VN                |
|   | 0.28                      |   | 0.85  | 0.55              | 0.38                         |
| rs156631 NA <sup>b</sup> NA <sup>b</sup>  | NA <sup>b</sup>           | NA <sup>b</sup>   | NA <sup>b</sup>   | $NA^{b}$          | $_{\rm q}$ VN                |
| rs251684 NA <sup>b</sup> NA   | NA <sup>b</sup>           | NA <sup>b</sup>   | NA <sup>b</sup>   | $NA^{b}$          | NA <sup>b</sup>              |
| rs1653554 0.84 0.30   | 0.30                      | 0.37  | 0.51  | 0.44              | 0.43                         |
| rs2307279 NA <sup>b</sup> NA  | NA <sup>b</sup>           | 0.59  | 0.12  | 0.83              | 0.89                         |

Table 5.2: Case-control association results for SNPs in the PLA2G4C gene region tested across 4 independent populations.

<sup>a</sup>Bolded numbers indicate p-value <0.05.

<sup>b</sup>Marker excluded for failing one or more of the following measures: Hardy-Weinberg Equilibrium failure in controls p<0.001, <90% call rate, MAF<0.01.

<sup>c</sup>Marker significant correcting for 14 tests (p<0.004).

<sup>d</sup>Same allele trends in same direction as US Hispanics <sup>e</sup>Same allele trends in same direction as US Whites

|  | US Hispanics            | US White | US Blacks |
|--|-------------------------|----------|-----------|
|  | p-value                 | p-value  | p-value   |
| 2-SNP Haplotypes                         |                         |          |           |
| rs11564650-rs8110925                     | 9.54x10 <sup>-3 a</sup> | 0.10     | 0.59      |
| rs8110925-rs2307276                      | 6.98x10 <sup>-5 b</sup> | 0.98     | 0.24      |
| rs2307276-rs1366442                      | 8.82x10 <sup>-3</sup>   | 0.64     | 0.64      |
| rs1366442-rs11564620                     | 0.04                    | 0.03     | 0.90      |
| rs11564620-rs11668556                    | 0.25                    | 0.03     | 0.63      |
| rs11668556-rs1653554                     | 0.49                    | 0.82     | 0.42      |
| rs1653554-rs2307279                      | NA <sup>c</sup>         | 0.47     | 0.68      |
| 3-SNP Haplotypes                         | •                       | ·        |           |
| rs11564650-rs8110925-rs2307276           | 9.60x10 <sup>-4 b</sup> | 0.19     | 0.39      |
| rs8110925-rs2307276-rs1366442            | 5.79x10 <sup>-4 b</sup> | 0.84     | 0.50      |
| rs2307276-rs1366442-rs11564620           | 0.03                    | 0.06     | 0.79      |
| rs1366442-rs11564620-rs11668556          | 0.06                    | 0.08     | 0.92      |
| rs11564620-rs11668556-rs1653554          | 0.31                    | 0.09     | 0.30      |
| rs11668556-rs1653554-rs2307279           | NA <sup>c</sup>         | 0.91     | 0.89      |
| 4-SNP Haplotypes                         | ·                       | •        |           |
| rs11564650-rs8110925-rs2307276-rs1366442 | 3.26x10 <sup>-3</sup>   | 0.24     | 0.67      |
| rs8110925-rs2307276-rs1366442-rs11564620 | $1.25 \times 10^{-3 b}$ | 0.13     | 0.46      |
| rs2307276-rs1366442-rs11564620-          | 0.08                    | 0.17     | 0.93      |
| rs11668556                               |                         |          |           |
| rs1366442-rs11564620-rs11668556-         | 0.08                    | 0.25     | 0.47      |
| rs1653554                                |                         |          |           |
| rs11564620-rs11668556-rs1653554-         | NA <sup>c</sup>         | 0.11     | 0.54      |
| rs2307279                                |                         |          |           |

# Table 5.3: Case-control association results for 2, 3 and 4 SNP haplotypes in thePLA2G4C gene region tested across 3 independent US populations.

<sup>a</sup>Bolded numbers indicate p-value <0.05.

<sup>b</sup>Haplotype significant correcting for 18 comparisons ( $p < 2.78 \times 10^{-3}$ ).

<sup>c</sup> One or more marker excluded for failing one or more of the following measures: Hardy-Weinberg Equilibrium failure in controls p<0.001, <90% call rate, MAF<0.01.

| SNP        | PGE p-value | PGI p-value | TXB2 p-value             |  |
|------------|-------------|-------------|--------------------------|--|
| rs8110925  | 0.44        | 0.42        | 0.51                     |  |
| rs2307276  | 0.50        | 0.75        | 0.80                     |  |
| rs11564620 | 0.57        | 0.15        | <b>0.04</b> <sup>a</sup> |  |

Table 5.4: Association results for associated SNPs (p≤0.01) in the *PLA2G4C* gene region for the quantitative phenotypes of PGE, PGI, and TXB2 metabolite levels examined in healthy individuals (n=44).

<sup>a</sup>Bolded numbers indicate p-value <0.05.

#### Chapter 6: Conclusions and future directions

#### State of preterm birth genetics prior to this work

Despite the important public health consequences of PTB [3; 4], determinants of human parturition remain largely uncharacterized, making prediction and prevention of PTB difficult. Genetic studies are one way in which we can attempt to better understand this disorder. Prior to this work, little work had been done to characterize genetic influences on PTB comprehensively. For example, while a variety of evidence suggested that PTB was influenced by complex genetic and environmental factors, no study had tested genetic and non-genetic models to support this notion explicitly. Additionally, few specific genes were associated with PTB at the initiation of this work. Importantly, few studies examined genes outside of the inflammation and infection pathways, limiting the potential of genetic studies to identify new biology. As a result, we began this work to describe genetic influences on PTB in greater depth and identify novel genes associated with this disorder.

#### Dissertation specific aims

Because the etiology of PTB is complex and likely involves both genetic and environmental risk factors, developing a model for the genetic influences on PTB may facilitate gene discovery. As little work had been done to systematically identify a genetic model for PTB,we used sibling risk estimates and segregation analyses to identify one.

We examined two standard measures of familial aggregation, the sibling risk ratio,  $\lambda$ s, and the sibling-sibling odds ratio (sib-sib OR) to test whether siblings of preterm infants were at higher risk for preterm delivery themselves. Risk to siblings of an affected individual was elevated above the population prevalence of a given disorder, as

indicated by  $\lambda_{\rm S}$  ( $\lambda_{\rm S}$  (95% CI): 4.3 (4.0-4.6)), and above that of siblings of unaffected individuals, as indicated by the sib-sib OR (sib-sib OR adjusted for known risk factors (95% CI): 4.2 (3.9-4.5)). These results suggest that the PTB aggregates in families, which may be explained in part by genetics.

Additionally, we performed segregation analyses to identify the best fitting genetic model for gestational age, a quantitative proxy for PTB. We performed segregation analysis for gestational age as a quantitative trait either attributed to the infant, infant's gestational age, or to the mother, by averaging the gestational ages at which her children were delivered, using 96 multiplex preterm families. Additionally, as pregnancies in which either the mother [10; 13] or father [6; 7] is Black are at increased risk for preterm delivery, we performed segregation analysis for each phenotype in the total sample, as well as stratified by Black and White race, to test for heterogeneity between these two groups. Results from our segregation analyses lend further support to a genetic component contributing to birth timing since sporadic (i.e. no familial resemblance) and nontransmission (i.e. environmental factors alone contribute to gestational age) models are strongly rejected. Moreover, these results corroborate the conceptualization of PTB as a complex diseases are influenced by a variety of factors, none necessary and sufficient to cause the disorder itself, in contrast to Mendelian disorders in which alterations of a single gene can lead to disease. Analyses of gestational age attributed to the infant support a model in which mother's genome and/or maternallyinherited genes acting in the fetus are largely responsible for birth timing, with a smaller contribution from the paternally-inherited alleles in the fetal genome. Additionally, results from a heterogeneity  $\chi^2$  test comparing race-stratified analyses suggest that

genetic influences on birth timing may differ between Blacks and Whites. Overall, as multiple genes in the mother's genome may explain the bulk of genetic influences on birth timing and heterogeneity exists among racial groups, future studies to identify specific genes influencing PTB perhaps will be most fruitful by using large scale studies of mothers' genomes and by considering racial composition of the study samples carefully in their statistical analysis.

We also aimed to discover specific genes associated with PTB using an *a priori* method, a screen of genes selected based on an evolutionary-motivated filter, rather than predicted parturition physiology. Because humans are born developmentally less mature than other mammals [124; 125], birth timing mechanisms may differ between humans and model organisms that have been typically studied [126]; as a result, we screened 150 genes, selected because of their rapid evolution along the human lineage, compared to other mammalian species, rather than our current understanding of parturition. An initial screen of over 8000 SNPs in 165 preterm and 163 Finnish mothers identified an enrichment of variants in *FSHR* associated with PTB and prompted further study of the gene. Additionally, the phospholipase gene, *PLA2G4C*, was examined in greater depth, as it was identified as the gene with the most statistically significant evidence for rapid evolution that was also included in a list of PTB candidate genes [134]. Several variants in *PLA2G4C* showed potential association and were considered for follow-up analysis.

To validate our initial findings, we examined 74 variants showing moderate levels of association in Finnish mothers in three additional US populations. Three SNPs in *PLA2G4C* and one SNP in *FSHR* were statistically significant after correcting for the number of independent tests performed for each gene. Meta-analysis p-values for these

variants were also significant correcting for multiple comparisons, supporting the role of *PLA2G4C* and *FSHR* in PTB.

Additional work to identify variants in these genes with functional effects was also initiated. First, we compared metabolite levels of three important downstream targets of *PLA2G4C* among genotype classes for significantly associated SNPs in healthy controls. The nonsynonymous SNP rs11564620 (Thr360Pro) was associated with levels of the prostaglandin thromboxane, suggesting this variant may affect *PLA2G4C* activity. Secondly, because the robustly associated SNP in *FSHR* was intronic and unlikely to have a direct effect on function, we initiated sequencing of coding and highly conserved non-coding regions in the gene in Finnish preterm and control mothers to identify additional variants, which may have functional effects.

Together, these experiments better characterize the nature of genetic influences on PTB and provide evidence for novel genes involved in this disorder.

#### Future directions

While two novel genes have been associated with PTB as the result of this dissertation project, additional work will be needed to dissect the genetic underpinnings of PTB robustly and apply this new knowledge towards improved patient care. Such work may include identifying additional variants in *FSHR* and *PLA2G4C* and determining the ability of highly associated SNPs to predict PTB. Because this work has examined only common variants, investigating rare variants may be particularly enlightening. Rare variants tend to have stronger effects on phenotype and may underlie associations attributed to common variants [196]. A single rare variant or a combination of multiple rare variants in *FSHR*, *PLA2G4C* or other genes may contribute to PTB risk, as has been shown for other common diseases, like type 1 diabetes and obesity [197];

thus, whole exome or targeted sequencing may identify risk-promoting variants in *FSHR* and *PLA2G4C*, and additional genes involved in PTB. For genetic variants of interest, gravid women may be followed prospectively to compare the pregnancy histories between women with high risk and low risk genotypes. Further study of the proteins encoded by *FSHR* and *PLA2G4C* will also be important to understand the biological mechanism by which these genes influence PTB risk. In addition to extensions of our work on PTB, the evolutionarily-motivated approach we used to identify *FSHR* and *PLA2G4C* also may be applied to other traits that differ between humans and other mammalian species, such as neurological and language-related traits, to assist gene discovery.

Alternative approaches may also be used to identify additional genes associated with PTB. Unbiased genome-wide screens, such as the case-control screen conducted on a Danish cohort as part of the National Institutes of Health Gene Environment Association Studies (GENEVA) program, may identify novel genes and pathways for birth timing, as for other complex disorders like type 2 diabetes [198]. Additionally, non-additive genetic effects, such as copy number or structural variation, may be important avenues for future research. Moreover, because complex disorders likely depend on a number of interacting factors, including genetic, epigenetic and environmental risk factors [31], some polymorphisms may only increase risk in the context of other genetic polymorphisms or certain environmental factors; as a result, considering polymorphisms in multiple genes or gene-environment interactions may increase our power to detect genetic effects. Investigators have applied this approach in candidate gene studies of PTB, including two studies of *IL6* found association with the gene and disorder only in

the presence of bacterial vaginosis [35] or microbial invasion of intra-amniotic cavity [37]. Similarly, a study found interactive effects for *TNF* x *IL6* x *IL6R*, but no main effects for any of the genes [34]. As a result, testing for gene-gene and gene-environment interactions globally may improve our ability to discover novel PTB genes. Such approaches may enable investigators to identify novel genes and pathways involved in birth timing with important clinical applications.

Overall, future studies to understand genetic influences on PTB likely will include identifying additional genes and specific variants associated with risk and followed with work to examine biological mechanisms for their involvement in birth timing. In the same way that the study of other complex disorders has affected the field of PTB genetics, the evolutionarily-motivated approach for prioritizing genes for inclusion in association studies we used to identify *FSHR* and *PLA2G4C* may be extended to other complex traits.

# REFERENCES

- 1. World Health Organization (1992) International statistical classification of diseases and related health problems. World Health Organization, Geneva, Switzerland.
- 2. Mathews TJ, MacDorman MF (2008) Infant mortality statistics from the 2005 period linked birth/infant death data set. Natl Vital Stat Rep 57:1-32.
- 3. Esplin MS (2006) Preterm birth: a review of genetic factors and future directions for genetic study. Obstet Gynecol Surv 61:800-806.
- 4. Green NS, et al. (2005) Research agenda for preterm birth: recommendations from the March of Dimes. Am J Obstet Gynecol 193:626-635.
- 5. Martin JA, et al. (2008) Annual summary of vital statistics: 2006. Pediatrics 121:788-801.
- 6. Palomar L, et al. (2007) Paternal race is a risk factor for preterm birth. Am J Obstet Gynecol 197:152 e151-157.
- 7. Tan H, et al. (2004) Parental race, birth weight, gestational age, and fetal growth among twin infants in the United States. Early Hum Dev 80:153-160.
- 8. Goldenberg RL, et al. (1996) Medical, psychosocial, and behavioral risk factors do not explain the increased risk for low birth weight among black women. Am J Obstet Gynecol 175:1317-1324.
- 9. Goldenberg RL, Goepfert AR, Ramsey PS (2005) Biochemical markers for the prediction of preterm birth. Am J Obstet Gynecol 192:S36-46.
- 10. Adams MM, et al. (2000) Rates of and factors associated with recurrence of preterm delivery. J A M A 283:1591-1596.
- 11. Basso O, Olsen J, Christensen K (1999) Study of environmental, social, and paternal factors in preterm delivery using sibs and half sibs. A population-based study in Denmark. J Epidemiol Community Health 53:20-23.
- 12. Kistka ZA, et al. (2007) Risk for postterm delivery after previous postterm delivery. Am J Obstet Gynecol 196:241 e241-246.
- 13. Kistka ZA, et al. (2007) Racial disparity in the frequency of recurrence of preterm birth. Am J Obstet Gynecol 196:131 e131-136.
- 14. Mercer BM, et al. (1999) The preterm prediction study: effect of gestational age and cause of preterm birth on subsequent obstetric outcome. National Institute of Child Health and Human Development Maternal-Fetal Medicine Units Network. Am J Obstet Gynecol 181:1216-1221.
- 15. Winkvist A, Mogren I, Hogberg U (1998) Familial patterns in birth characteristics: impact on individual and population risks. Int J Epidemiol 27:248-254.
- 16. Bloom SL, et al. (2001) Recurrence of preterm birth in singleton and twin pregnancies. Obstet Gynecol 98:379-385.
- 17. Melve KK, et al. (1999) Recurrence of gestational age in sibships: implications for perinatal mortality. Am J Epidemiol 150:756-762.
- 18. Porter TF, et al. (1997) The risk of preterm birth across generations. Obstet Gynecol 90:63-67.

- Clausson B, Lichtenstein P, Cnattingius S (2000) Genetic influence on birthweight and gestational length determined by studies in offspring of twins. BJOG 107:375-381.
- 20. Treloar SA, et al. (2000) Genetic influences on premature parturition in an Australian twin sample. Twin Res 3:80-82.
- 21. Kistka ZA, et al. (2008) Heritability of parturition timing: an extended twin design analysis. Am J Obstet Gynecol.
- 22. Lunde A, et al. (2007) Genetic and environmental influences on birth weight, birth length, head circumference, and gestational age by use of population-based parent-offspring data. Am J Epidemiol 165:734-741.
- 23. Ward K, et al. (2005) The heritability of preterm delivery. Obstet Gynecol 106:1235-1239.
- 24. Volkov N, et al. (2007) Ehlers-Danlos syndrome: insights on obstetric aspects. Obstet Gynecol Surv 62:51-57.
- 25. Ananth CV, Wilcox AJ (2001) Placental abruption and perinatal mortality in the United States. Am J Epidemiol 153:332-337.
- 26. Li DK (1999) Changing paternity and the risk of preterm delivery in the subsequent pregnancy. Epidemiology 10:148-152.
- 27. Vatten LJ, Skjaerven R (2003) Effects on pregnancy outcome of changing partner between first two births: prospective population study. Bmj 327:1138.
- 28. Lie RT, Wilcox AJ, Skjaerven R (2006) Maternal and paternal influences on length of pregnancy. Obstet Gynecol 107:880-885.
- 29. Wilcox AJ, Skaerven R, Lie RT (2008) Familial patterns of preterm delivery: maternal and fetal contributions. Am J Epidemiol 167:474-479.
- 30. Plunkett J, et al. (2009) Mother's genome or maternally-inherited genes acting in the fetus influence gestational age in familial preterm birth. Hum Hered 68:209-219.
- 31. Joober R, Sengupta S, Boksa P (2005) Genetics of developmental psychiatric disorders: pathways to discovery. J Psychiatry Neurosci 30:349-354.
- 32. Kistka ZA, et al. (2008) Heritability of parturition timing: an extended twin design analysis. Am J Obstet Gynecol 199:43 e41-45.
- 33. Kalish RB, et al. (2006) Association of a maternal CD14 -159 gene polymorphism with preterm premature rupture of membranes and spontaneous preterm birth in multi-fetal pregnancies. J Reprod Immunol 70:109-117.
- 34. Menon R, et al. (2006) Multilocus interactions at maternal tumor necrosis factoralpha, tumor necrosis factor receptors, interleukin-6 and interleukin-6 receptor genes predict spontaneous preterm labor in European-American women. Am J Obstet Gynecol 194:1616-1624.
- 35. Engel SA, et al. (2005) Risk of spontaneous preterm birth is associated with common proinflammatory cytokine polymorphisms. Epidemiology 16:469-477.
- 36. Macones GA, et al. (2004) A polymorphism in the promoter region of TNF and bacterial vaginosis: preliminary evidence of gene-environment interaction in the etiology of spontaneous preterm birth. Am J Obstet Gynecol 190:1504-1508; discussion 1503A.

- 37. Velez DR, et al. (2007) Ethnic differences in interleukin 6 (IL-6) and IL6 receptor genes in spontaneous preterm birth and effects on amniotic fluid protein levels. Ann Hum Genet 71:586-600.
- 38. Amory JH, et al. (2004) Adverse outcomes after preterm labor are associated with tumor necrosis factor-alpha polymorphism -863, but not -308, in mother-infant pairs. Am J Obstet Gynecol 191:1362-1367.
- 39. Annells MF, et al. (2004) Interleukins-1, -4, -6, -10, tumor necrosis factor, transforming growth factor-beta, FAS, and mannose-binding protein C gene polymorphisms in Australian women: Risk of preterm birth. Am J Obstet Gynecol 191:2056-2067.
- 40. Chen D, et al. (2003) Tumor necrosis factor-alpha gene G308A polymorphism is associated with the risk of preterm delivery. Beijing Da Xue Xue Bao 35:377-381.
- 41. Fortunato SJ, et al. (2008) Racial disparity in maternal-fetal genetic epistasis in spontaneous preterm birth. Am J Obstet Gynecol 198:666 e661-669; discussion 666 e669-610.
- 42. Hollegaard MV, et al. (2008) Polymorphisms in the tumor necrosis factor alpha and interleukin 1-beta promoters with possible gene regulatory functions increase the risk of preterm birth. Acta Obstet Gynecol Scand 87:1285-1290.
- 43. Menon R, et al. (2008) Genetic regulation of amniotic fluid TNF-alpha and soluble TNF receptor concentrations affected by race and preterm birth. Hum Genet 124:243-253.
- 44. Moore S, et al. (2004) An investigation into the association among preterm birth, cytokine gene polymorphisms and periodontal disease. BJOG 111:125-132.
- 45. Roberts AK, et al. (1999) Association of polymorphism within the promoter of the tumor necrosis factor alpha gene with increased risk of preterm premature rupture of the fetal membranes. Am J Obstet Gynecol 180:1297-1302.
- 46. Velez DR, et al. (2009) Spontaneous preterm birth in African Americans is associated with infection and inflammatory response gene variants. Am J Obstet Gynecol 200:209 e201-227.
- 47. Chen BH, et al. (2007) Association between 49 infant gene polymorphisms and preterm delivery. Am J Med Genet A 143:1990-1996.
- 48. Dizon-Townson DS, et al. (1997) A promoter mutation that increases transcription of the tumor necrosis factor-alpha gene is not associated with preterm delivery. Am J Obstet Gynecol 177:810-813.
- 49. Dolan SM, et al. (2007) Systematic review and meta-analyses of preterm birth genetic association studies. American Society of Human Genetics, San Diego, CA.
- 50. Heinzmann A, et al. (2009) Association of Interleukin-13/-4 and Toll-Like Receptor 10 with Preterm Births. Neonatology 96:175-181.
- 51. Menon R, et al. (2006) Analysis of association between maternal tumor necrosis factor-alpha promoter polymorphism (-308), tumor necrosis factor concentration, and preterm birth. Am J Obstet Gynecol 195:1240-1248.
- 52. Menon R, et al. (2006) Ethnic differences in key candidate genes for spontaneous preterm birth: TNF-alpha and its receptors. Hum Hered 62:107-118.
- 53. Ryckman KK, et al. Maternal and fetal genetic associations of PTGER3 and PON1 with preterm birth. PLoS One 5:e9040.

- 54. Speer EM, et al. (2006) Role of single nucleotide polymorphisms of cytokine genes in spontaneous preterm delivery. Hum Immunol 67:915-923.
- 55. Stonek F, et al. (2007) A tumor necrosis factor-alpha promoter polymorphism and pregnancy complications: results of a prospective cohort study in 1652 pregnant women. Reprod Sci 14:425-429.
- 56. Velez DR, et al. (2008) Preterm birth in Caucasians is associated with coagulation and inflammation pathway gene variants. PLoS ONE 3:e3283.
- 57. Chaves JH, et al. (2008) Maternal and neonatal interleukin-1 receptor antagonist genotype and pregnancy outcome in a population with a high rate of pre-term birth. Am J Reprod Immunol 60:312-317.
- 58. Genc MR, et al. (2004) Polymorphism in intron 2 of the interleukin-1 receptor antagonist gene, local midtrimester cytokine response to vaginal flora, and subsequent preterm birth. Am J Obstet Gynecol 191:1324-1330.
- 59. Murtha AP, et al. (2006) Association of maternal IL-1 receptor antagonist intron 2 gene polymorphism and preterm birth. Am J Obstet Gynecol 195:1249-1253.
- 60. Witkin SS, et al. (2003) Polymorphism in intron 2 of the fetal interleukin-1 receptor antagonist genotype influences midtrimester amniotic fluid concentrations of interleukin-1beta and interleukin-1 receptor antagonist and pregnancy outcome. Am J Obstet Gynecol 189:1413-1417.
- 61. Hao K, et al. (2004) A candidate gene association study on preterm delivery: application of high-throughput genotyping technology and advanced statistical methods. Hum Mol Genet 13:683-691.
- 62. Hartel C, et al. (2004) Polymorphisms of genes involved in innate immunity: association with preterm delivery. Mol Hum Reprod 10:911-915.
- 63. Simhan HN, et al. (2003) Interleukin-6 promoter -174 polymorphism and spontaneous preterm birth. Am J Obstet Gynecol 189:915-918.
- 64. Gomez LM, et al. (2010) Evidence of a gene-environment interaction that predisposes to spontaneous preterm birth: a role for asymptomatic bacterial vaginosis and DNA variants in genes that control the inflammatory response. Am J Obstet Gynecol 202:386 e381-386.
- 65. Sata F, et al. (2009) Proinflammatory cytokine polymorphisms and the risk of preterm birth and low birthweight in a Japanese population. Mol Hum Reprod 15:121-130.
- 66. Hamilton BE, et al. (2007) Annual summary of vital statistics: 2005. Pediatrics 119:345-360.
- 67. Tucker JM, et al. (1991) Etiologies of preterm birth in an indigent population: is prevention a logical expectation? Obstet Gynecol 77:343-347.
- 68. Carr DB, et al. (2005) A sister's risk: family history as a predictor of preeclampsia. Am J Obstet Gynecol 193:965-972.
- 69. Hladky K, Yankowitz J, Hansen WF (2002) Placental abruption. Obstet Gynecol Surv 57:299-305.
- 70. Crider KS, Whitehead N, Buus RM (2005) Genetic variation associated with preterm birth: a HuGE review. Genet Med 7:593-604.
- 71. DeFranco E, Teramo K, Muglia L (2007) Genetic influences on preterm birth. Semin Reprod Med 25:40-51.

- 72. Doody DR, et al. (1997) Risk factors for the recurrence of premature rupture of the membranes. Paediatr Perinat Epidemiol 11 Suppl 1:96-106.
- 73. Lee T, et al. (2003) Preterm premature rupture of membranes: risks of recurrent complications in the next pregnancy among a population-based sample of gravid women. Am J Obstet Gynecol 188:209-213.
- 74. Ananth CV, Savitz DA, Williams MA (1996) Placental abruption and its association with hypertension and prolonged rupture of membranes: a methodologic review and meta-analysis. Obstet Gynecol 88:309-318.
- 75. Toivonen S, et al. (2004) Risk of placental abruption in first-degree relatives of index patients. Clin Genet 66:244-246.
- 76. Nilsson E, et al. (2004) The importance of genetic and environmental effects for pre-eclampsia and gestational hypertension: a family study. BJOG 111:200-206.
- 77. Salonen Ros H, et al. (2000) Genetic effects on the liability of developing preeclampsia and gestational hypertension. Am J Med Genet 91:256-260.
- 78. Skjaerven R, et al. (2005) Recurrence of pre-eclampsia across generations: exploring fetal and maternal genetic components in a population based cohort. BMJ 331:877.
- 79. Thornton JG, Macdonald AM (1999) Twin mothers, pregnancy hypertension and pre-eclampsia. Br J Obstet Gynaecol 106:570-575.
- 80. Cnattingius S, et al. (2004) Maternal and fetal genetic factors account for most of familial aggregation of preeclampsia: a population-based Swedish cohort study. Am J Med Genet A 130:365-371.
- 81. Mostello D, et al. (2008) Recurrence of preeclampsia: effects of gestational age at delivery of the first pregnancy, body mass index, paternity, and interval between births. Am J Obstet Gynecol.
- 82. Trogstad LI, et al. (2001) Changing paternity and time since last pregnancy; the impact on pre-eclampsia risk. A study of 547 238 women with and without previous pre-eclampsia. Int J Epidemiol 30:1317-1322.
- 83. Zhang J, Patel G (2007) Partner change and perinatal outcomes: a systematic review. Paediatr Perinat Epidemiol 21 Suppl 1:46-57.
- 84. Esplin MS, et al. (2001) Paternal and maternal components of the predisposition to preeclampsia. N Engl J Med 344:867-872.
- 85. Risch N (1990) Linkage strategies for genetically complex traits. I. Multilocus models. Am J Hum Genet 46:222-228.
- 86. La Batide-Alanore A, et al. (2002) Familial aggregation of fetal growth restriction in a French cohort of 7,822 term births between 1971 and 1985. Am J Epidemiol 156:180-187.
- 87. Lander ES, Schork NJ (1994) Genetic dissection of complex traits. Science 265:2037-2048.
- 88. Altmuller J, et al. (2001) Genomewide scans of complex human diseases: true linkage is hard to find. Am J Hum Genet 69:936-950.
- 89. Weijnen CF, et al. (2002) Risk of diabetes in siblings of index cases with Type 2 diabetes: implications for genetic studies. Diabet Med 19:41-50.
- 90. Farbrother JE, et al. (2004) Family aggregation of high myopia: estimation of the sibling recurrence risk ratio. Invest Ophthalmol Vis Sci 45:2873-2878.

- 91. Fotouhi A, et al. (2007) Familial aggregation of myopia in the Tehran eye study: estimation of the sibling and parent offspring recurrence risk ratios. Br J Ophthalmol 91:1440-1444.
- 92. Dawson LM, et al. (2002) Familial risk of preeclampsia in Newfoundland: a population-based study. J Am Soc Nephrol 13:1901-1906.
- 93. Ananth CV, et al. (2006) Recurrence of spontaneous versus medically indicated preterm birth. Am J Obstet Gynecol 195:643-650.
- 94. Ananth CV, et al. (2007) Recurrence of ischemic placental disease. Obstet Gynecol 110:128-133.
- 95. Kilpatrick SJ, et al. (2006) Risk factors for previable premature rupture of membranes or advanced cervical dilation: a case control study. Am J Obstet Gynecol 194:1168-1174; discussion 1174-1165.
- 96. Ladfors L, et al. (2000) Prevalence and risk factors for prelabor rupture of the membranes (PROM) at or near-term in an urban Swedish population. J Perinat Med 28:491-496.
- 97. Lindqvist PG, Happach C (2006) Risk and risk estimation of placental abruption. Eur J Obstet Gynecol Reprod Biol 126:160-164.
- 98. Rasmussen S, Irgens LM, Dalaker K (1997) The effect on the likelihood of further pregnancy of placental abruption and the rate of its recurrence. Br J Obstet Gynaecol 104:1292-1295.
- 99. Risch N (1990) Linkage strategies for genetically complex traits. II. The power of affected relative pairs. Am J Hum Genet 46:229-241.
- 100. Guo SW (2002) Sibling recurrence risk ratio as a measure of genetic effect: caveat emptor! Am J Hum Genet 70:818-819.
- 101. Rybicki BA, Elston RC (2000) The relationship between the sibling recurrencerisk ratio and genotype relative risk. Am J Hum Genet 66:593-604.
- 102. Guo SW (2000) Familial aggregation of environmental risk factors and familial aggregation of disease. Am J Epidemiol 151:1121-1131.
- 103. Guo SW (1998) Inflation of sibling recurrence-risk ratio, due to ascertainment bias and/or overreporting. Am J Hum Genet 63:252-258.
- 104. Schoendorf KC, Branum AM (2006) The use of United States vital statistics in perinatal and obstetric research. Am J Obstet Gynecol 194:911-915.
- 105. Herman AA, et al. (1997) Data linkage methods used in maternally-linked birth and infant death surveillance data sets from the United States (Georgia, Missouri, Utah and Washington State), Israel, Norway, Scotland and Western Australia. Paediatr Perinat Epidemiol 11 Suppl 1:5-22.
- 106. StataCorp (2005) Stata Statistical Software: Release 9. StataCorp LP, College Station, TX.
- 107. Plunkett J, et al. (2008) Population-based estimate of sibling risk for preterm birth, preterm premature rupture of membranes, placental abruption and pre-eclampsia. BMC Genet 9:44.
- 108. Macones GA, et al. (2004) A polymorphism in the promoter region of TNF and bacterial vaginosis: preliminary evidence of gene-environment interaction in the etiology of spontaneous preterm birth. Am J Obstet Gynecol 190:1504-1508.

- 109. Velez DR, et al. (2007) Ethnic differences in interleukin 6 (IL-6) and IL6 receptor genes in spontaneous preterm birth and effects on amniotic fluid protein levels. Ann Hum Genet.
- 110. Khoury MJ, James LM (1993) Population and familial relative risks of disease associated with environmental factors in the presence of gene-environment interaction. Am J Epidemiol 137:1241-1250.
- 111. Williams WR, Anderson DE (1984) Genetic epidemiology of breast cancer: segregation analysis of 200 Danish pedigrees. Genet Epidemiol 1:7-20.
- 112. Hager R, Cheverud JM, Wolf JB (2008) Maternal effects as the cause of parentof-origin effects that mimic genomic imprinting. Genetics 178:1755-1762.
- 113. Crews DH, Jr. (2006) Age of dam and sex of calf adjustments and genetic parameters for gestation length in Charolais cattle. J Anim Sci 84:25-31.
- 114. Jamrozik J, et al. (2005) Estimates of genetic parameters for Canadian Holstein female reproduction traits. J Dairy Sci 88:2199-2208.
- 115. Heath SC (1997) Markov chain Monte Carlo segregation and linkage analysis for oligogenic models. Am J Hum Genet 61:748-760.
- 116. Thompson (1995) Monte Carlo in Genetic Analysis. Technical report No 294. Department of Statistics, University of Washington, Seattle.
- 117. Snow GL, Wijsman EM (1998) Pedigree analysis package (PAP) vs. MORGAN: model selection and hypothesis testing on a large pedigree. Genet Epidemiol 15:355-369.
- 118. Boehnke M, Greenberg DA (1984) The effects of conditioning on probands to correct for multiple ascertainment. Am J Hum Genet 36:1298-1308.
- 119. Hasstedt S (2002) Pedigree Analysis Package. Department of Human Genetics, University of Utah, Salt Lake City.
- 120. Akaike H (1974) A new look at the statistical model identification. IEEE Trans Automat Control 19:716-723.
- 121. Cannings C, Thompson EA (1977) Ascertainment in the sequential sampling of pedigrees. Clin Genet 12:208-212.
- 122. Comuzzie AG, Williams JT (1999) Correcting for ascertainment bias in the COGA data set. Genet Epidemiol 17 Suppl 1:S109-114.
- 123. Elston R, Olson J, Palmer L (2002) Ascertainment. Biostatistical Genetics and Genetic Epidemiology. John Wiley and Sons, Chichester.
- 124. Boothe RG, Dobson V, Teller DY (1985) Postnatal development of vision in human and nonhuman primates. Annu Rev Neurosci 8:495-545.
- 125. Smith BH (1989) Dental Development as a Measure of Life-History in Primates. Evolution 43:683-688.
- 126. Smith R (2007) Parturition. N Engl J Med 356:271-283.
- 127. Rosenberg K, Trevathan W (2002) Birth, obstetrics and human evolution. BJOG 109:1199-1206.
- 128. Weaver TD, Hublin JJ (2009) Neandertal birth canal shape and the evolution of human childbirth. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 106:8151-8156.
- 129. Chimpanzee Sequencing and Analysis Consortium (2005) Initial sequence of the chimpanzee genome and comparison with the human genome. Nature 437:69-87.
- 130. Clark AG, et al. (2003) Inferring nonneutral evolution from human-chimp-mouse orthologous gene trios. Science 302:1960-1963.

- 131. Bustamante CD, et al. (2005) Natural selection on protein-coding genes in the human genome. Nature 437:1153-1157.
- 132. Pollard KS, et al. (2006) An RNA gene expressed during cortical development evolved rapidly in humans. Nature 443:167-172.
- 133. Sacher GA, Staffeldt EF (1974) Relation of gestation time to brain weight for placental mammals: implications for the theory of vertebrate growth. The American Naturalist 108:593-615.
- 134. Committee on Understanding Premature Birth and Assuring Healthy Outcomes (2006) Preterm Birth: Causes, Consequences, and Prevention. The National Academies Press, Washington, D.C..
- 135. Doniger S (2008) Comparing and Contrasting Cis-regulatory Sequences to Identify Functional Noncoding Sequence Variation. Division of Biology and Biomedical Sciences. Washington University, Saint Louis, Missouri.
- 136. Plunkett J, et al. Rapid Evolution of FSHR in Humans Predicts Role in Birth Timing. In preparation.
- 137. Ehn NL, et al. (2007) Evaluation of fetal and maternal genetic variation in the progesterone receptor gene for contributions to preterm birth. Pediatr Res 62:630-635.
- 138. Wang H, et al. (2004) Functionally significant SNP MMP8 promoter haplotypes and preterm premature rupture of membranes (PPROM). Hum Mol Genet 13:2659-2669.
- 139. Storey JD, Tibshirani R (2003) Statistical significance for genomewide studies. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 100:9440-9445.
- 140. Prabhakar S, et al. (2006) Accelerated evolution of conserved noncoding sequences in humans. Science 314:786.
- 141. Wheeler DL, et al. (2007) Database resources of the National Center for Biotechnology Information. Nucleic Acids Res 35:D5-12.
- 142. Voight BF, et al. (2006) A Map of Recent Positive Selection in the Human Genome. PLoS Biol 4:e72.
- 143. Bird C, et al. (2007) Fast-evolving noncoding sequences in the human genome. Genome Biol 8:R118.
- 144. Lussiana C, et al. (2008) Mutations and polymorphisms of the FSH receptor (FSHR) gene: clinical implications in female fecundity and molecular biology of FSHR protein and gene. Obstet Gynecol Surv 63:785-795.
- 145. Meduri G, et al. (2008) Molecular pathology of the FSH receptor: new insights into FSH physiology. Mol Cell Endocrinol 282:130-142.
- 146. Ludwig M (2009) Are adverse outcomes associated with assisted reproduction related to the technology or couples' subfertility? Nat Clin Pract Urol 6:8-9.
- 147. Romundstad LB, et al. (2008) Effects of technology or maternal factors on perinatal outcome after assisted fertilisation: a population-based cohort study. Lancet 372:737-743.
- 148. Hascalik S, et al. (2009) Effects of highly purified urinary FSH and human menopausal FSH on Uterine Myoelectrical Dynamics. Mol Hum Reprod.
- 149. Mizrachi D, Shemesh M (1999) Follicle-stimulating hormone receptor and its messenger ribonucleic acid are present in the bovine cervix and can regulate cervical prostanoid synthesis. Biol Reprod 61:776-784.

- 150. Shemesh M, et al. (2001) Functional importance of bovine myometrial and vascular LH receptors and cervical FSH receptors. Semin Reprod Med 19:87-96.
- 151. The International HapMap Consortium (2007) A second generation human haplotype map of over 3.1 million SNPs. Nature 449:851-861.
- 152. Li Y, et al. (2007) FSH stimulates ovarian cancer cell growth by action on growth factor variant receptor. Mol Cell Endocrinol 267:26-37.
- 153. Padmanabhan V, et al. (1989) Serum bioactive follicle-stimulating hormone-like activity increases during pregnancy. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 69:968-977.
- 154. Simoni M, Gromoll J, Nieschlag E (1997) The follicle-stimulating hormone receptor: biochemistry, molecular biology, physiology, and pathophysiology. Endocr Rev 18:739-773.
- 155. Danilovich N, Roy I, Sairam MR (2002) Emergence of uterine pathology during accelerated biological aging in FSH receptor-haploinsufficient mice. Endocrinology 143:3618-3627.
- 156. Faustino NA, Cooper TA (2003) Pre-mRNA splicing and human disease. Genes Dev 17:419-437.
- 157. Pagani F, et al. (2003) New type of disease causing mutations: the example of the composite exonic regulatory elements of splicing in CFTR exon 12. Hum Mol Genet 12:1111-1120.
- 158. R Development Core Team (2009) R: A language and environment for statistical computing. R Foundation for Statistical Computing.
- 159. Purvis A (1995) A Composite Estimate of Primate Phylogeny. Philosophical Transactions: Biological Sciences 348:405-421.
- 160. Maddison W, Maddison D (2009) Mesquite: a modular system for evolutionary analysis. <u>http://mesquiteproject.org</u>.
- 161. Hubbard TJ, et al. (2007) Ensembl 2007. Nucleic Acids Res 35:D610-617.
- 162. Edgar RC (2004) MUSCLE: a multiple sequence alignment method with reduced time and space complexity. BMC Bioinformatics 5:113.
- 163. Kuhn RM, et al. (2007) The UCSC genome browser database: update 2007. Nucleic Acids Res 35:D668-673.
- 164. Siepel A, et al. (2005) Evolutionarily conserved elements in vertebrate, insect, worm, and yeast genomes. Genome Res 15:1034-1050.
- 165. Blanchette M, et al. (2004) Aligning multiple genomic sequences with the threaded blockset aligner. Genome Res 14:708-715.
- 166. Pond SL, Frost SD, Muse SV (2005) HyPhy: hypothesis testing using phylogenies. Bioinformatics 21:676-679.
- 167. Chuang JH, Li H (2004) Functional bias and spatial organization of genes in mutational hot and cold regions in the human genome. PLoS Biol 2:E29.
- 168. Muse SV, Gaut BS (1994) A likelihood approach for comparing synonymous and nonsynonymous nucleotide substitution rates, with application to the chloroplast genome. Mol Biol Evol 11:715-724.
- 169. Oliveros JC (2007) VENNY. An interactive tool for comparing lists with Venn Diagrams. <u>http://bioinfogp.cnb.csic.es/tools/venny/index.html</u>.
- 170. Nielsen R, et al. (2005) A Scan for Positively Selected Genes in the Genomes of Humans and Chimpanzees. PLoS Biol 3:e170.

- 171. Arbiza L, Dopazo J, Dopazo Hn (2006) Positive Selection, Relaxation, and Acceleration in the Evolution of the Human and Chimp Genome. PLoS Comput Biol 2:e38.
- 172. Pontius JU, Wagner L, Schuler GD (2003) UniGene: a unified view of the transcriptome. The NCBI Handbook National Center for Biotechnology Information, Bethesda, MD.
- 173. Bailey JA, et al. (2002) Recent segmental duplications in the human genome. Science 297:1003-1007.
- 174. Hafler DA, et al. (2007) Risk alleles for multiple sclerosis identified by a genomewide study. N Engl J Med 357:851-862.
- 175. Purcell S, et al. (2007) PLINK: a tool set for whole-genome association and population-based linkage analyses. Am J Hum Genet 81:559-575.
- 176. Gao X, et al. (2009) Avoiding the high Bonferroni penalty in genome-wide association studies. Genet Epidemiol.
- 177. Barrett JC, et al. (2005) Haploview: analysis and visualization of LD and haplotype maps. Bioinformatics 21:263-265.
- 178. Gabriel SB, et al. (2002) The structure of haplotype blocks in the human genome. Science 296:2225-2229.
- 179. Chaudhari BP, et al. (2008) The genetics of birth timing: insights into a fundamental component of human development. Clin Genet 74:493-501.
- 180. Plunkett J, Muglia LJ (2008) Genetic contributions to preterm birth: Implications from epidemiological and genetic association studies. Ann Med 40:167-179.
- 181. Mitchell BF, Taggart MJ (2009) Are animal models relevant to key aspects of human parturition? Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 297:R525-545.
- 182. Frazer KA, et al. (2003) Genomic DNA insertions and deletions occur frequently between humans and nonhuman primates. Genome Res 13:341-346.
- 183. Wetterbom A, et al. (2006) Comparative genomic analysis of human and chimpanzee indicates a key role for indels in primate evolution. J Mol Evol 63:682-690.
- 184. Huh JW, et al. (2009) Gain of new exons and promoters by lineage-specific transposable elements-integration and conservation event on CHRM3 gene. Mol Cells 28:111-117.
- 185. Lee JR, et al. (2009) Lineage specific evolutionary events on SFTPB gene: Alu recombination-mediated deletion (ARMD), exonization, and alternative splicing events. Gene 435:29-35.
- Tithof PK, et al. (2007) Distinct phospholipase A2 enzymes regulate prostaglandin E2 and F2alpha production by bovine endometrial epithelial cells. Reprod Biol Endocrinol 5:16.
- 187. Elsik CG, et al. (2009) The genome sequence of taurine cattle: a window to ruminant biology and evolution. Science 324:522-528.
- 188. Ramensky V, Bork P, Sunyaev S (2002) Human non-synonymous SNPs: server and survey. Nucleic Acids Research 30:3894-3900.
- 189. Ng PC, Henikoff S (2003) SIFT: predicting amino acid changes that affect protein function. Nucleic Acids Research 31:3812-3814.

- 190. Underwood KW, et al. (1998) A novel calcium-independent phospholipase A2, cPLA2-gamma, that is prenylated and contains homology to cPLA2. J Biol Chem 273:21926-21932.
- 191. Khan AH, Carson RJ, Nelson SM (2008) Prostaglandins in labor--a translational approach. Front Biosci 13:5794-5809.
- 192. Hayashi M, et al. (2002) The levels of five markers of hemostasis and endothelial status at different stages of normotensive pregnancy. Acta Obstet Gynecol Scand 81:208-213.
- 193. Gross G, et al. (2000) Inhibition of cyclooxygenase-2 prevents inflammationmediated preterm labor in the mouse. Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 278:R1415-1423.
- 194. Burns PD, et al. (2001) Cellular mechanisms by which oxytocin mediates ovine endometrial prostaglandin F2alpha synthesis: role of G(i) proteins and mitogenactivated protein kinases. Biol Reprod 65:1150-1155.
- 195. Vitale A, et al. (2005) Mouse cPLA2[gamma], a novel oocyte and early embryoabundant phospholipase A2 gamma-like protein, is targeted to the nuclear envelope during germinal vesicle breakdown. Developmental Biology 282:374-384.
- 196. Dickson SP, et al. Rare Variants Create Synthetic Genome-Wide Associations. PLoS Biol 8:e1000294.
- 197. Schork NJ, et al. (2009) Common vs. rare allele hypotheses for complex diseases. Current Opinion in Genetics & Development 19:212-219.
- 198. Grant SF, et al. (2006) Variant of transcription factor 7-like 2 (TCF7L2) gene confers risk of type 2 diabetes. Nat Genet 38:320-323.

Curriculum Vitae

# **Jevon Plunkett**

| Email: japlunke@go.wustl.edu; jevon.plunkett@gmail.com |  |
|--|--|
| Current Address:                                       | Permanent Address:                             |
| 3612 Wilbur Place, Nashville, Tennessee 37204          | 1343 Melia Street, Camarillo, California 93010 |
| (314) 452-3568   | (805) 987-4743                                 |

### RESEARCH INTERESTS

My main research interest is the genetic etiology of adverse pregnancy outcomes. I am particularly interested in exploring the complexity of pathways to disease, incorporating genetic information with physiological and environmental data to create a holistic view of disease. I am also interested in using genetic information in pharmacogenetic studies and public health screenings related to obstetrics.

## EDUCATION

Washington University, Saint Louis, Missouri

• Doctor of Philosophy in Human and Statistical Genetics, August 2010 Dissertation: Genetics Influences on Preterm Birth

Mentors: Louis Muglia, M.D., Ph.D. and Ingrid Borecki, Ph.D.

• **Bachelor of Arts summa cum laude** in biology, with minor in psychology, May 2006 Honors thesis: Complexities in the Genetics of Alcohol Dependence: The Chromosome 5 GABA-A Receptor Gene Cluster and Alcohol-Related Behaviors in the Collaborative Study on the Genetics of Alcoholism

Mentor: Danielle Dick, Ph.D.

### **RESEARCH EXPERIENCE**

Washington University

• Doctoral student, 2006-2010

Washington University (2006-2008), Vanderbilt University (2009-2010)

Mentor: Louis Muglia, M.D., Ph.D.

Sibling risk estimates, segregation analysis, and case-control association tests to detect genetic effects in preterm birth.

\*\*Fellowship support from: Mr. and Mrs. Spencer T. Olin Fellowship for Women in Graduate Study at Washington University in St. Louis, 2006-2010; National Institute of General Medical Science training grant (T32 GM081739) for interdisciplinary training of graduate students in psychology, neuroscience and genetics at Washington University, 2007-2009

## • Undergraduate honors student, 2005-2006

Mentor: Danielle Dick, Ph.D.

Family-based SNP and haplotype association tests, genotype-environment interaction tests in Collaborative Study on Genetics of Alcoholism (COGA) sample.

\*\*Summer funding from: Washington University Hoopes Undergraduate Research Award, 2005; Washington University/Howard Hughes Medical Institute (HHMI) Summer Undergraduate Research Fellowship, 2005

\*\*Travel Award: Hoopes Undergraduate Research Travel Award, Washington University, 2006; Washington University/HHMI Undergraduate Research Travel Award, 2006

• Undergraduate researcher, 2002-2004

Washington University

Mentor: Alan Shiels, Ph.D.

Parametric linkage analysis reactions and direct sequencing for family studies of hereditary eye disorders

\*\*Summer funding from Washington University/HHMI Summer Undergraduate Research Fellowship, 2004; Washington University/HHMI Summer Scholars Program in Biology and Biomedical Research Award, 2002

## TEACHING EXPERIENCE

Vanderbilt University, Nashville, Tennessee

- Mentored graduate student's rotation project, 2010
- Mentored high school student's summer project, 2009, 2010
- **Guest lecturer,** Research Internship Program, 2009

Washington University, Saint Louis, Missouri

- Course Instructor, Problem-based Learning (lower division undergraduate), Fall 2008
- **Course Instructor,** Summer Focus program Writing Course (rising high school seniors in summer research program), Summer 2008
- **Teaching Assistant,** Human Genetics (upper division undergraduate), Spring 2008
- Teaching Assistant, Fundamentals of Mammalian Genetics (graduate), Fall 2007
- Teaching Assistant, Principles of Biology II: Genetics (lower division undergraduate), Fall 2004
- Tutor, Principles of Biology courses, 2005-2006

### OTHER PROFESSIONAL EXPERIENCE

- Ad hoc reviewer, Journal of Women's Health 2009, American Journal of Epidemiology 2008
- Professional Affiliations with: American Society for Human Genetics (ASHG) 2007-present; International Genetic Epidemiology Society 2009; American Medical Writers Association 2009; Association for Women in Science, 2006; Behavior Genetics Association, 2006
- Shadowed Maternal-Fetal Medicine specialist, Lavinda Carpenter, M.D., Vanderbilt University, Nashville, Tennessee, 2010
- Clinic observer and volunteer at the student-run Shade Tree Family Clinic, Vanderbilt University, Nashville, Tennessee, 2010
- Participation in teaching development workshops hosted by: American Society of Microbiology Conference on Undergraduate Education, Beverly, Massachusetts, 2008; Vanderbilt University Center for Teaching, Nashville, Tennessee, 2009-2010; Washington University Teaching Center, Saint Louis, Missouri, 2007-2008

### UNIVERSITY SERVICE

Vanderbilt University, Nashville, Tennessee

- Human Genetics Student Association member, 2009-2010
- Editor's Club member, 2009-2010
- Annals of Biomedical Student/Trainee Research and Current Trends (A.B.S.T.R.A.C.T.) publication contributor, 2009

Washington University, Saint Louis, Missouri

- Washington University Future Educators member and group facilitator, 2006-2008
- Human and Statistical Genetics program website development committee, 2008
- Graduate School of Arts and Sciences Peer Mentor, 2007-2008
- Human and Statistical Genetics program recruitment, 2007-2008
- Olin Fellowship Conference planning committee, 2006-2008

### PUBLICATIONS

## Submitted / in preparation

- 1. **Plunkett J**, Doniger S, Orabona G, Morgan T, Haatajae R, Hallmane M, Puttonenf H, Menon R, Kuczynskii E, Norwitzi E, Snegovskikhi V, Palotie A, Peltonen L, Fellman V, DeFranco EA, Chaudhari BP, Teramo K, Borecki I, Fay J, Muglia L. Rapid evolution of *FSHR* in humans predicts role in birth timing. Submitted.
- Haataja R, Karjalainen MK, Luukkonen A, Teramo K, Puttonen H, Ojaniemi M, Varilo T, Chaudhari BP, Plunkett J, Murray JC, McCarroll SA, Peltonen L, Muglia LJ, Palotie A, Hallman M. Mapping a new spontaneous preterm birth susceptibility gene *IGF1R* using linkage, haplotype sharing and association analysis. Submitted.
- 3. **Plunkett J**, Doniger S, Orabona G, Morgan T, Haatajae R, Hallmane M, Puttonenf H, Menon R, Kuczynskii E, Norwitzi E, Snegovskikhi V, Palotie A, Peltonen L, Fellman V, DeFranco EA, Chaudhari BP, Teramo K, Borecki I, Fay J, Muglia L. Primate-specific evolution of conserved noncoding element insertion into *PLA2G4C* and human preterm birth. In preparation.

## Original research

- Daw EW, **Plunkett J**, Feitosa M, Gao X, Van Brunt A, Ma D, Czajkowski J, Province MA, Borecki I. (2009) A framework for analyzing both linkage and association: an analysis of Genetic Analysis Workshop 16 simulated data. BMC Proc. 3 Suppl 7:S98.
- Plunkett J, Feitosa MF, Trusgnich M, Wangler M, Palomar L, Kistka ZAF, DeFranco EA, Shen T, Stormo A, Puttonen H, Hallman M, Haataja R, Fellman V, Peltonen L, Palotie A, Daw EW, An P, Teramo K, Borecki I, Muglia LJ. (2009) Mother's genome or maternally-inherited genes acting in the fetus influence gestational age in familial preterm birth. Hum Hered 68:209-219.
- 3. **Plunkett J**, Borecki I, Morgan T, Stamilio D, Muglia LJ. (2008) Population-based estimate of sibling risk for adverse pregnancy outcomes. BMC Genetics, 9:44.
- 4. Kistka ZA, DeFranco EA, Ligthart L, Willemsen G, **Plunkett J**, Muglia LJ, Boomsma DI. Heritability of parturition timing: an extended twin design analysis. (2008) Am J Obstet Gynecol., 199 (1): 43 e1-5.
- Dick DM, Wang JC, **Plunkett J**, Aliev F, Hinrichs A, Bertelsen S, Budde JP, Goldstein EL, Kaplan D, Edenberg HJ, Nurnberger J, Hesselbrock V, Schuckit M, Kuperman S, Tischfield J, Porjesz B, Begleiter H, Bierut LJ, & Goate A. (2007) Family-based association analyses of alcohol dependence phenotypes across DRD2 and neighboring gene ANKK1. Alcohol Clin Exp Res., 31(10): 1645-53.
- 6. Dick DM, **Plunkett J**, Hamlin D, Nurnberger J, Kuperman S, Schuckit M, Hesselbrock V, Edenberg H, Bierut L. (2007) Association analyses of the serotonin transporter gene with lifetime depression and alcohol dependence in the Collaborative Study on the Genetics of Alcoholism (COGA) sample. Psychiatric Genet., 17(1): 35-8.
- 7. Dick DM, **Plunkett J**, Wetherill LF, Xuei X, Goate A, Hesselbrock V, Schuckit M, Crowe R, Edenberg HJ, Foroud T. (2006) Association between GABRA1 and drinking behaviors in the collaborative study on the genetics of alcoholism sample. Alcohol Clin Exp Res., 30(7): 1101-10.

## Invited Review

- 1. **Plunkett J** & Muglia LJ. (2008) Genetic Contributions to Preterm Birth: Implications from Epidemiological and Genetic Association Studies. Ann Med., 40(3):167-95.
- 2. Chaudhari BP, **Plunkett J**, Ratajczak CK, Shen TT, DeFranco EA, Muglia LJ. (2008) The genetics of birth timing: insights into a fundamental component of human development. Clin Genet., 74(6):493-501.

ABSTRACTS AND PRESENTATIONS

# Abstracts

- **Plunkett J**, Muglia L. (2007) Sibling risk for adverse pregnancy outcomes. Am J Obstet Gynecol., 197 (6): S186.
- Defranco E, Kistka Z, Ligthart L, Willemsen G, **Plunkett J**, Muglia L, Boomsma DI. (2007) Heritability of parturition timing: An extended twin design analysis. Am J Obstet Gynecol., 197 (6): S199.

# **Presentations**

- Rapidly evolving genes as candidate genes for preterm birth (2009) Platform presentation at American Society for Human Genetics Annual Meeting, Honolulu, Hawaii.
- Mother's genome or maternally-inherited genes acting in the fetus influence gestational age in familial preterm birth (2008) Platform presentation at American Society for Human Genetics Annual Meeting. Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.
- Sibling Risk for Adverse Pregnancy Outcomes (2008) Poster presentation at Society for Maternal-Fetal Medicine Annual Meeting, Dallas, Texas.
- Association between GABRA1 and Drinking Behaviors in the Collaborative Study on the Genetics of Alcoholism Sample (2006) Poster presentation at Behavior Genetics Association Annual Meeting, Storrs, Connecticut.

# HONORS AND AWARDS

- Semifinalist, American Society of Human Genetics (ASHG) Trainee Award, Predoctoral Clinical category, 2009
- Finalist, ASHG Trainee Award, Predoctoral Clinical category, 2008
- **ASHG travel award** to attend American Society of Microbiology Conference on Undergraduate Education, 2008
- Teaching citation, Washington University, 2008
- Phi Beta Kappa Honor Society, 2006
- Sigma Xi, the Scientific Research Society, 2006
- Washington University College of Arts and Sciences Dean's List, 2002-2006

## COMMUNITY INVOLVEMENT

Science outreach

- Scientist on Site program participant, Adventure Science Center, Nashville, Tennessee, 2009-2010
- **Graduate student mentor for Research Internship Program**, Vanderbilt University Center for Science Outreach, Nashville, Tennessee, 2009
- Young Scientist Program, Saint Louis Missouri, 2006-2008
  - Summer Focus program tutor, 2007, 2008
  - Teacher-Researcher Partnership member, 2008
  - Steering Committee member, 2006-2008
  - Forensics Teaching Team Member, 2006-2008
- Science Fair Judge, 2008-2009
  - Head Magnet Middle School, Nashville, Tennessee
  - o Jackson Park Elementary School, University City, Missouri
- Washington University Science Outreach, Saint Louis Missouri, 2003-2006
  - o Science Club for Webster Middle School, 2005-2006
  - o Genetics Teaching Team Member 2003-2005

<u>Service</u>

- Mentor for MentorNet e-mentoring program, 2006-2010
- First Church Unity, Nashville, Tennessee, 2009-2010
  - Co-organizer, Creating Connections social networking group
  - Leader for teen programming
- Breast Health Educator for Siloam Family Health Center, Nashville, Tennessee, 2009
- Girls on the Run International, Nashville, Tennessee, 2009-2010
  - Coach and running buddy
  - o Fundraising through SoleMates program
- Team in Training, The Leukemia & Lymphoma Society (LLS), Nashville, Tennessee, 2009
  - Team member- raised \$1835 while training for the 2009 Country Music Half Marathon
  - o Team captain fundraising and training support for new team members
- Restore St. Louis, Saint Louis, Missouri, 2007-2008
  - o Tutor, Firm Foundations Tutoring Program
  - o Volunteer and crew leader, Work Day ministry

## Hobbies and personal interests

- Endurance running
  - o completed 2 half marathons to date, training for full marathon in 2010
  - Ballroom dancing

•

- o Bronze level dancer
- Member of Toastmasters International, 2007-2008